## Estimating the Benefits of New Products: Some Approximations

Erwin Diewert and Robert Feenstra, ${ }^{1}$<br>Discussion Paper 19-02, Vancouver School of Economics, University of British Columbia, Vancouver, B.C., Canada, V6T 1L4.


#### Abstract

A major challenge facing statistical agencies is the problem of adjusting price and quantity indexes for changes in the availability of commodities. This problem arises in the scanner data context as products in a commodity stratum appear and disappear in retail outlets. Hicks suggested a reservation price methodology for dealing with this problem in the context of the economic approach to index number theory. Feenstra and Hausman suggested specific methods for implementing the Hicksian approach. The present paper evaluates these approaches and suggests some alternative approaches to the estimation of reservation prices. The various approaches are implemented using some scanner data on frozen juice products that are available online.


## Keywords

Hicksian reservation prices, virtual prices, Laspeyres, Paasche, Fisher, Törnqvist and Sato-Vartia price indexes, new goods, welfare measurement, Constant Elasticity of Substitution (CES) preferences, Konüs, Byushgens and Fisher (KBF) preferences, duality theory, consumer demand systems, flexible functional forms.

## JEL Classification Numbers

C33, C43, C81, D11, D60, E31.

[^0]
## 1. Introduction

One of the more pressing problems facing statistical agencies and economic analysts is the new goods (and services) problem; i.e., how should the introduction of new products and the disappearance of (possibly) obsolete products be treated in the context of forming a consumer price index? Hicks (1940) suggested a general approach to this measurement problem in the context of the economic approach to index number theory. His approach was to apply normal index number theory but estimate hypothetical prices that would induce utility maximizing purchasers of a related group of products to demand 0 units of unavailable products. ${ }^{2}$ With these virtual (or reservation or imputed) prices ${ }^{3}$ in hand, one could just apply normal index number theory using the augmented price data and the observed quantity data. The practical problem facing statistical agencies is: how exactly are these virtual prices to be estimated?

Economists have been worrying about the new goods problem at least since the early contributions of Lehr (1885; 45-46) and Marshall (1887; 373-374), who independently introduced the concept of chained index numbers in an attempt to deal with this problem. ${ }^{4}$ These authors suggested that the best way to deal with the problem was to use the price and quantity data for adjacent periods and use a suitable index number formula on the set of products that were present in both periods. Keynes (1930; 105-106) endorsed the idea of restricting index number comparisons to the set of products that were present in both periods being compared but he preferred to use this maximum overlap method ${ }^{5}$ in the context of fixed base indexes. He rejected the idea of using chained indexes because he felt that chained indexes would suffer from a chain drift problem. ${ }^{6}$ Indeed, we will find that the problem of chain drift is a serious one when calculating price indexes using scanner data on the sales of a retail outlet.

[^1]Following up on the contribution of Hicks, many authors developed bounds or rough approximations to the bias that might result from omitting the contribution of new goods in the consumer price index context. Thus Rothbarth (1941) attempted to find some bounds for the bias while Hofsten (1952; 47-50) discussed a variety of approximate methods to adjust for quality change in products, which is essentially the same problem as adjusting an index for the contribution of a new product. Diewert (1980; 498-501) developed some bounds for the bias in a maximum overlap Fisher (1922) index relative to the bias that would result from using the Fisher formula where 0 prices and quantities were used in the Fisher formula for the base period when a new product was not available. ${ }^{7}$ Additional bias formulae were developed by Diewert (1987; 779) (1998; 5154) and Hausman (2003; 26-28). These approximations relied on information (or guesses) about expenditure shares, elasticities or ratios of virtual prices to actual prices. We will examine the Hausman approximate formula in more detail in section 13 below.

We turn now to methods that rely on some form of econometric estimation in order to form estimates of the welfare cost (or changes in the true cost of living index) of changes in product availability. The two main contributors in this area are Feenstra (1994) and Hausman (1996). ${ }^{8}$ Econometric methods for adjusting price and quantity indexes will be the main focus of this study. We will apply various econometric methods in order to adjust a consumer price index for changes in the availability of products. We will also obtain econometric estimates for the virtual prices for unavailable products for each period in our sample period. We will test out our suggested methods on a scanner data set that is available on line. ${ }^{9}$ The data set is listed in an Appendix so that researchers can use this data set to test out possible improvements to our suggested methodology.

Feenstra's (1994) methodology rests on the properties of the CES unit cost function. His methodology is explained in section 2. In section 3, we look at possible methods for estimating CES utility functions rather than estimating CES unit cost functions. It will turn out that estimating CES utility functions leads to systems of derived demand functions that fit the data much better than the corresponding methods that fit CES unit cost functions. Section 4 introduces our scanner data set which we use to test out Feenstra's methodology. Section 5 develops a new method for estimating the elasticity of substitution parameter in a CES direct utility function. This method is applied to our frozen juice scanner data set. This new method is based on the use of Feenstra's (1994) double differencing method for estimating CES preferences. Section 6 uses the elasticity of substitution parameter $\sigma$ that was estimated in section 5 in an application to our data set of Feenstra's methodology for measuring the changes in the true cost of living index that is explained in section 2.

However, there are two problems with Feenstra's CES methodology for measuring the net benefits of changes in the availability of products:

[^2]- The CES functional form is not fully flexible ${ }^{10}$ and
- The reservation price that induces a potential purchaser to not purchase a product is equal to plus infinity, which seems high. Thus the CES methodology may overstate the benefits of increases in product availability.

Thus in section 7, we replace the CES utility function with a flexible functional form which was initially due to Konüs and Byushgens $(1926 ; 171)$. This utility function is $u=$ $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q}) \equiv\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{T}} \mathrm{Aq}\right)^{1 / 2}$ where A is a symmetric matrix of parameters and $\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{T}}$ is the row vector transpose of the column vector of quantities purchased, q. Konüs and Byushgens showed that if purchasers maximized this utility function in two periods where they faced the price vectors $p^{1}$ and $p^{2}$ and the utility maximizing vectors were $q^{1}$ and $q^{2}$, then the utility ratio, $f\left(q^{2}\right) / f\left(q^{1}\right)$, is equal to the Fisher (1922) quantity index, $Q_{F}\left(p^{1}, p^{2}, q^{1}, q^{2}\right) \equiv$ $\left[\mathrm{p}^{1 \mathrm{~T}} \mathrm{q}^{2} \mathrm{p}^{2 \mathrm{~T}} \mathrm{q}^{2} / \mathrm{p}^{1 \mathrm{~T}} \mathrm{q}^{1} \mathrm{p}^{2 \mathrm{~T}} \mathrm{q}^{1}\right]$. ${ }^{11}$ Thus we will call this functional form for f the KBF functional form. The advantage in working with this flexible functional form is that when some component of the q vector is equal to 0 , the resulting utility function is still well defined and the corresponding reservation price can be calculated by partially differentiating the estimated utility function with respect to the quantity variable that happens to equal 0 in the period under consideration. In fact, Diewert (1980; 501-503) suggested exactly this methodological approach to the estimation of reservation prices but in the end, he suggested that it would be difficult to estimate all of the $\mathrm{N}(\mathrm{N}+1) / 2$ unknown parameters in the A matrix. In the present paper, we solve this degrees of freedom problem by introducing a semiflexible version of the flexible KBF functional form. ${ }^{12}$ This new methodology is explained in section 7.

In section 8, we attempt to estimate the KBF functional form using the usual systems approach to the estimation of consumer demand functions. However, the nonlinearity in our estimating share equations causes our nonlinear estimating procedure to come to a premature halt as we increase the rank of the A matrix. Hence in section 9, we drop the systems approach to the estimation of the unknown parameters in favour of the one big equation approach. The latter approach has the advantage of being able to drop the observations where a product was missing.

Although the implied fits in the product share equations were quite good using our one big equation approach, when we moved from predicted shares generated by our estimates

[^3]to predicted prices, we found that predicted prices did not match up well with actual prices for the observations where products were present. Thus in section 10, we moved from shares as the dependent variables to using prices as the dependent variables. We continued to estimate higher rank A matrices using the one big equation approach with prices as the dependent variables until we estimated a rank 7 A matrix with 111 unknown parameters. We then used our estimated A matrix in order to define virtual or reservation prices for the unavailable products. We were also able to quantify the effects of the changing availability of products and compare the results of the KBF estimation with the earlier CES benefit measures. We found that the CES methodology did indeed give much higher estimates for the gains from increases in product availability as compared to our KBF methodology.

However, due to the fact that our estimated KBF preferences did not fit the data exactly, we found that occasionally our estimated gain from having an additional product had the wrong sign. Thus in section 11, we developed an alternative methodological approach based on our estimated KBF utility function (which is well behaved by construction) that was free from anomalous results. This utility function based approach is an alternative to Hausman's (1996) expenditure or cost function approach to measuring the gains from increases in product availability. Table 6 in section 11 summarizes the differences in the net benefits of an increasing choice set using our new KBF methodology versus the Feenstra CES methodology using our empirical example. We found that the net benefits from increasing product availability was a 0.728 percentage points increase in utility over our 3 year sample period using the CES methodology versus a 0.138 percentage points increase in purchaser utility using the new KBF methodology over our sample period. This is only one empirical example but it does indicate the strong possibility that the traditional CES approach may overstate the benefits of an increased choice set by a substantial amount. The methodological approach explained in section 11 is extended in Appendix C, where we calculate the hypothetical loss of utility due to the withdrawal from the marketplace of any product in any time period. Again, we find that the losses due to product withdrawal are much smaller using our estimated KBF utility function rather than the estimated CES utility function.

In section 12, we consider the case of two products in this section and develop a second order approximation formula for the loss of utility due to the disappearance of a product. We compare the approximate losses using our estimated CES and KBF functional forms and explain why the CES results are likely to be biased. As a by product of this approximate approach, we exhibit a simple formula for the percentage increase in observed price that is required to decrease the demand for an existing product down to 0 . This formula may be useful to statistical agencies that use carry forward prices for temporarily missing prices.

In section 13, we consider another approach to measuring the benefits of new products that is also due to Hausman (1981) in the two product context. This approach measures the extra amount of income it would take to compensate consumers for the disappearance of a product. In the two product case, it turns out that the Hausman income measure is
equal to our utility measure developed in section 12 to the accuracy of a second order approximation.

Section 14 concludes.
Appendix A lists our frozen juice data while Appendix B provides formal proofs of some of our results. As mentioned above, Appendix C extends the methodological approach to measuring the costs of product disappearance (which is equivalent to measuring the gains from the availability of new products) that was explained in section 11 to the hypothetical disappearance of any product in any period.

## 2. Feenstra's CES Unit Cost Function Methodology

In this section, we will explain Feenstra's (1994) CES cost function methodology that he proposed to measure the benefits and costs to consumers due to the appearance of new products and the disappearance of existing products.

The methodology assumes that purchasers of a group of N products all have the same linearly homogeneous, concave and nondecreasing utility function $f(q)$, where the nonnegative vector of purchased products is $q \equiv\left(q_{1}, \ldots, q_{N}\right) \geq 0_{N}$ and $u=f(q) \geq 0$ is the utility that the vector of purchases $q$ generates. Given that purchasers face the positive vector of prices $p \equiv\left(p_{1}, \ldots, p_{\mathrm{N}}\right)$ at an outlet, the unit cost function $c(p)$ that is dual to the utility function $f$ is defined as the minimum cost of attaining the utility level that is equal to one:
(1) $c(p) \equiv \min _{q}\left\{p \cdot q: f(q) \geq 1 ; q \geq 0_{N}\right\}$
where $\mathrm{p} \cdot \mathrm{q} \equiv \sum_{\mathrm{n}=1}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}$. If the unit cost function $\mathrm{c}(\mathrm{p})$ is known, then using duality theory, it is possible to recover the underlying utility function $f(q) .{ }^{13}$ Feenstra assumed that the unit cost function has the following CES functional form:

$$
\text { (2) } \begin{aligned}
\mathrm{c}(\mathrm{p}) & \equiv \alpha_{0}\left[\sum_{\mathrm{n}=1}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \alpha_{\mathrm{n}}{\left.p_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1-\sigma}\right]^{1 /(1-\sigma)}}\right. & & \text { if } \sigma \neq 1 ; \\
& \alpha_{0} \prod_{\mathrm{n}=1}{ }^{\mathrm{N}}{ }^{\alpha_{n}} p_{n} & & \text { if } \sigma=1
\end{aligned}
$$

where the $\alpha_{i}$ and $\sigma$ are nonnegative parameters with $\sum_{i=1}{ }^{N} \alpha_{i}=1$. The unit cost function defined by (2) is a Constant Elasticity of Substitution (CES) utility function which was introduced into the economics literature by Arrow, Chenery, Minhas and Solow (1961) ${ }^{14}$. The parameter $\sigma$ is the elasticity of substitution; ${ }^{15}$ when $\sigma=0$, the unit cost function

[^4]defined by (2) becomes linear in prices and hence corresponds to a fixed coefficients aggregator function which exhibits 0 substitutability between all commodities. When $\sigma=$ 1 , the corresponding aggregator or utility function is a Cobb-Douglas function. When $\sigma$ approaches $+\infty$, the corresponding aggregator function f approaches a linear aggregator function which exhibits infinite substitutability between each pair of inputs. The CES unit cost function defined by (2) is of course not a fully flexible functional form (unless the number of commodities N being aggregated is 2 ) but it is considerably more flexible than the zero substitutability aggregator function (this is the special case of (2) where $\sigma$ is set equal to zero) that is exact for the Laspeyres and Paasche price indexes.

In order to simplify the notation, we set $\mathrm{r} \equiv 1-\sigma$. Under the assumption of cost minimizing behavior on the part of purchasers of the N products for periods $\mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T}$, Shephard's (1953; 11) Lemma tells us that the observed period $t$ consumption of commodity i , $\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}}$, will be equal to $\mathrm{u}^{\mathrm{t}} \partial \mathrm{c}\left(\mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{t}}\right) / \partial \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}$ where $\partial \mathrm{c}\left(\mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{t}}\right) / \partial \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}$ is the first order partial derivative of the unit cost function with respect to the ith commodity price evaluated at the period $t$ prices and $u^{t}=f\left(q^{t}\right)$ is the aggregate (unobservable) level of period $t$ utility. Denote the share of product i in total sales of the N products during period t as $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv$ $p_{i}{ }^{t} q_{i}{ }^{t} / p^{t} \cdot q^{t}$ for $i=1, \ldots, N$ and $t=1, \ldots, T$ where $p^{t} \cdot q^{t} \equiv \Sigma_{n=1}{ }^{N} p_{n}{ }^{t} q_{n}{ }^{t}$. Note that the assumption of cost minimizing behavior during each period implies that the following equations will hold:
(3) $p^{t} \cdot q^{t}=u^{t} c\left(p^{t}\right)$;

$$
t=1, \ldots, T
$$

where c is the CES unit cost function defined by (2).
Using the CES functional form defined by (2) and assuming that $\sigma \neq 1$ (or $\mathrm{r} \neq 0$ ), ${ }^{16}$ the following equations are obtained using Shephard's Lemma:

$$
\text { (4) } \begin{aligned}
q_{i}^{t} & \left.=u^{t} \alpha_{0}\left[\sum_{n=1}{ }^{N} \alpha_{n}\left(p_{n}{ }^{t}\right)^{r}\right]^{(1 / r)-1} \alpha_{i}\left(p_{i}\right)^{t}\right)^{r-1} ; \\
& \left.=u^{t} c\left(p^{t}\right) \alpha_{i}\left(p_{i}\right)^{t}\right)^{r-1} / \sum_{n=1}{ }^{N} \alpha_{n}\left(p_{n}^{t}\right)^{r} .
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\mathrm{i}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N} ; \mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T}
$$

 equations can be rewritten as follows:
(5) $\mathrm{si}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}}=\alpha_{\mathrm{i}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}} / \sum_{\mathrm{n}=1}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \alpha_{\mathrm{n}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}}$;
$i=1, \ldots, N ; t=1, \ldots, T$.
The NT share equations defined by (5) can be used as estimating equations using a nonlinear regression approach. We will implement this approach later in the paper. Note that the positive scale parameter $\alpha_{0}$ cannot be identified using equations (5), which of course is normal: utility can only be estimated up to an arbitrary scaling factor. Henceforth, we will assume $\alpha_{0}=1$. The share equations (5) are homogeneous of degree

[^5]one in the parameters $\alpha_{1}, \ldots, \alpha_{N}$ and thus the identifying restriction on these parameters, $\sum_{i=1}{ }^{N} \alpha_{i}=1$, can be replaced with an equivalent restriction such as $\alpha_{N}=1$.

Suppose that all N products are available in all T periods in our sample and we have estimated the unknown parameters which appear in equations (5). Then the period $t$ CES price index (relative to the level of prices for period 1), $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{CES}}{ }^{t}$, can be defined as the following ratio of unit costs in period $t$ relative to period 1 :
(6) $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{CES}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv\left[\sum_{\mathrm{n}=1}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \alpha_{\mathrm{n}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}}\right]^{(1 / \mathrm{r})} /\left[\sum_{\mathrm{n}=1}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \alpha_{\mathrm{n}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1}\right)^{\mathrm{r}}\right]^{(1 / \mathrm{r})}$;
$\mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T}$.
Suppose further that the observed price and quantity data vectors, $p^{t}$ and $q^{t}$ for $t=1, \ldots, T$, satisfy equations (3) where $c(p)$ is defined by (2) and the quantity data vectors $q^{t}$ satisfy the Shephard's Lemma equations (4). Thus the observed price and quantity data are assumed to be consistent with cost minimizing behavior on the part of purchasers where all purchasers have CES preferences that are dual to the CES unit cost function defined by (2). Then Sato (1976) and Vartia (1976) showed that the sequence of CES price indexes defined by (6) could be numerically calculated just using the observed price and quantity data; i.e., it would not be necessary to estimate the unknown $\alpha_{\mathrm{n}}$ and $\sigma$ (or r) parameters in equations (6). The logarithm of the period t fixed base Sato-Vartia Index $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{SV}}{ }^{t}$ is defined by the following equation:
(7) $\ln \mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{SV}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv \Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=1}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \mathrm{W}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \ln \left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1}\right)$;

$$
\mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T} .
$$

The weights $\mathrm{w}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ that appear in equations (7) are calculated in two stages. The first stage set of weights is defined as $W_{n}{ }^{t^{*}} \equiv\left(\mathrm{~s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}-\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1}\right) /\left(\operatorname{lns}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}-\ln _{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1}\right)$ for $\mathrm{n}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N}$ and $\mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T}$ provided that $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \neq \mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1}$. If $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}=\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1}$, then define $\mathrm{w}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{{ }^{*}} \equiv \mathrm{~s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}=\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1}$. The second stage weights are defined as $\mathrm{w}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv \mathrm{w}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{*^{*}} / \Sigma_{\mathrm{i}=1}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \mathrm{w}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}$ for $\mathrm{n}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N}$ and $\mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T}$. Note that in order for $\ln \mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{CES}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ to be well defined, we require that $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}>0, \mathrm{~s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1}>0, \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}>0$ and $\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1}>0$ for all $\mathrm{n}=$ $1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N}$ and $\mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T}$; i.e., all prices and quantities must be positive for all products and for all periods.

Now we can explain Feenstra's (1994) model where "new" commodities can appear and "old" commodities can disappear from period to period.

Feenstra (1994) assumed CES preferences with $\sigma>1$ (or equivalently, $\mathrm{r}<0$ ). He applied the reservation price methodology first introduced by Hicks (1940); i.e., Hicks assumed that the consumer had preferences over all goods, but for the goods which had not yet appeared, there was a reservation price that would be just high enough that consumers would not want to purchase the good in the period under consideration. ${ }^{17}$ This assumption works rather well with CES preferences, because we do not have to estimate these reservation prices; they will all be equal to $+\infty$ when $\sigma>1$.

[^6]Feenstra allowed for new products to appear and for existing products to disappear from period to period. ${ }^{18}$ Feenstra assumed that the set of commodities that are available in period $t$ is $I(t)$ for $t=1, \ldots, T$. The (imputed) prices for the unavailable commodities in each period are set equal to $+\infty$ and thus if $\mathrm{r}<0$, an infinite price $\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ raised to a negative power generates a 0 ; i.e., if product n is unavailable in period t , then $\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}}=(\infty)^{\mathrm{r}}=0$ if r is negative.

The CES period $t$ true price level under these conditions when $r<0$ turns out to be the following CES unit cost function that is defined over only products that are available during period t :
(8) $\left.c\left(p^{t}\right) \equiv\left[\sum_{n=1}{ }^{N} \alpha_{n}\left(p_{n}\right)^{t}\right)^{r}\right]^{(1 / r)}=\left[\sum_{i \in I(t)} \alpha_{i}\left(p_{i}\right)^{1}\right]^{1 / r}$.

Using equations (4) for this new model and multiplying the period $t$ demand $q_{i}{ }^{t}$ by the corresponding price $p_{i}{ }^{t}$ for the items that are actually available leads to the following equations which describe the purchasers' nonzero expenditures on product in period t :

$$
\begin{array}{rlrl}
\text { (9) } \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}} & =\mathrm{u}^{\mathrm{t}}\left[\sum_{\mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t})} \alpha_{\mathrm{n}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}}\right]^{(1 / \mathrm{r})-1} \alpha_{\mathrm{i}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}} ; & \mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T} ; \mathrm{i} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t}) \\
& =\mathrm{u}^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{c}\left(\mathrm{p}^{t}\right) \alpha_{\mathrm{i}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}} / \sum_{\mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t})} \alpha_{\mathrm{n}}\left(p_{\mathrm{n}}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}} .
\end{array}
$$

In each period $t$, the sum of observed expenditures, $\Sigma_{n \in I(t)} p_{n}{ }^{t} q_{n}{ }^{t}$, equals the period $t$ utility level, $\mathrm{u}^{\mathrm{t}}$, times the CES unit cost $\mathrm{c}\left(\mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)$ defined by (8):
(10) $\Sigma_{\mathrm{n} \in I(t)} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}=\mathrm{u}^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{c}\left(\mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)=\mathrm{u}^{\mathrm{t}}\left[\sum_{\mathrm{i} \in I(t)} \alpha_{\mathrm{i}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{1}\right)^{\mathrm{r}}\right]^{1 / \mathrm{r}} ; \quad \mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T}$.

Recall that the ith sales share of product $i$ in period $t$ was defined as $s_{i}{ }^{t} \equiv p_{i} q_{i}{ }^{t} / \Sigma_{n \in I(t)} p_{n}{ }^{t} q_{n}{ }^{t}$ for $t=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T}$ and $\mathrm{i} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t})$. Using these share definitions and equations (10), we can rewrite equations (9) in the following form:

$$
\text { (11) } \begin{aligned}
\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}} & =\alpha_{\mathrm{i}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}} / \sum_{\mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t})} \alpha_{\mathrm{n}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}} ; \\
& =\alpha_{\mathrm{i}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}} / \mathrm{c}\left(\mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}}
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T} ; \mathrm{i} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t})
$$

where the second set of equations follows using definitions (8).
Now we can work out Feenstra's (1994) model for measuring the benefits and costs of new and disappearing commodities. Start out with the period t CES exact price level defined by (8) and define the CES fixed base price index for period $t, \mathrm{P}_{\text {CES }}{ }^{t}$, as the ratio of the period t CES price level to the corresponding period 1 price level: ${ }^{19}$

[^7]```
(12) \(\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{CES}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv \mathrm{c}\left(\mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{t}}\right) / \mathrm{c}\left(\mathrm{p}^{1}\right)\);
    \(=\left[\sum_{i \in I(t)} \alpha_{i}\left(p_{i}\right)^{r}\right]^{1 / r} /\left[\sum_{i \in I(1)} \alpha_{i}\left(p_{i}\right)^{r}\right]^{1 / r}\)
    \(=[\) Index 1 \(] \times[\) Index 2\(] \times[\) Index 3]
```

    \(\mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T}\)
    where the three indexes in equations (12) are defined as follows:
(13) Index $1 \equiv\left[\sum_{i \in I(t) \cap I(1)} \alpha_{i}\left(p_{i}^{t}\right)^{r}\right]^{1 / r} /\left[\sum_{i \in I(1) \cap I(t)} \alpha_{i}\left(p_{i}^{1}\right)^{r}\right]^{1 / r}$;
(14) Index $2 \equiv\left[\sum_{i \in I(t)} \alpha_{i}\left(p_{i}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}}\right]^{1 / \mathrm{r}} /\left[\sum_{\mathrm{i} \in \mathrm{I}(1) \cap I(t)} \alpha_{\mathrm{i}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}}\right]^{1 / \mathrm{r}}$;
(15) Index $3 \equiv\left[\sum_{i \in I(1) \cap I(t)} \alpha_{i}\left(p_{i}^{1}\right)^{r}\right]^{1 / r} /\left[\sum_{i \in I(1)} \alpha_{i}\left(p_{i}^{1}\right)^{r}\right]^{1 / r}$.

Note that Index 1 defines a CES price index over the set of commodities that are available in both periods $t$ and 1 . Denote the CES cost function $c^{t^{*}}$ that has the same $\alpha_{n}$ parameters as before but is now defined over only products that are available in periods 1 and $t$ :
(16) $\mathrm{c}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}(\mathrm{p}) \equiv\left[\sum_{\mathrm{i} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t}) \cap(1)} \alpha_{\mathrm{i}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}}\right]^{1 / \mathrm{r}}$;

$$
\mathrm{t}=1,2, \ldots, \mathrm{~T}
$$

The period $t$ expenditure share equations that correspond to equations (11) using the unit cost function defined by (16) are the following ones:

$$
\text { (17) } \begin{aligned}
\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}} & \equiv \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}} / \sum_{\mathrm{n} \in I(\mathrm{t})) \cap \mathrm{I}(1)} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \\
& =\alpha_{\mathrm{i}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}} / \sum_{\mathrm{n} \in I(\mathrm{It})) \cap I(1)} \alpha_{\mathrm{n}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}} \\
& =\alpha_{\mathrm{i}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}} / \mathrm{c}^{\mathrm{t}^{( }\left(\mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}}}
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T} ; \mathrm{i} \in \mathrm{I}(1) \cap \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t})
$$

where the third equality follows using definitions (16).
Note that Index 1 is equal to $c^{t^{*}}\left(p^{t}\right) / c^{t^{*}}\left(p^{1}\right)$ and the Sato-Vartia formula (7) (restricted to commodities $n$ that are present in periods 1 and $t$ ) can be used to calculate this index using the observed price and quantity data for the products that are available in both periods 1 and t .

We turn now to the evaluation of Indexes 2 and 3. It turns out that we will need an estimate for the elasticity of substitution $\sigma$ (or equivalently of $r$ ) in order to find empirical expressions for these indexes. It is convenient to define the following observable expenditure or sales ratios:
(18) $\lambda^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv \sum_{\mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t})} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}^{\mathrm{t}} / \sum_{\mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(1) \cap I(\mathrm{t})} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$;

$$
\mathrm{t}=1,, \ldots, \mathrm{~T}
$$

(19) $\mu^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv \sum_{\mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(1) \cap I(t)} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1} / \sum_{\mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(1)} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1}$;

$$
\mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T}
$$

We assume that there is at least one product that is present in periods 1 and $t$ for each $t$. Let product i be any one of these common products for a given t . Then the share equations (11) and (17) hold for this product. These share equations can be rearranged to give us the following two equations:
(20) $\alpha_{i}\left(p_{i}\right)^{\mathrm{t}}{ }^{\mathrm{r}}=\left[\sum_{\mathrm{n} \in I(t)} \alpha_{\mathrm{n}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}}\right] \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}} /\left[\sum_{\mathrm{n} \in I(\mathrm{t})} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right]$;

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left.\alpha_{i}\left(p_{i}\right)^{t}=\left[\sum_{n \in I(1) \cap I(t)} \alpha_{n}\left(p_{n}\right)^{t}\right)^{r}\right] p_{i}^{t} q_{i}^{t} /\left[\sum_{n \in I(1) \cap I(t)} p_{n}{ }^{t} q_{n}^{t}\right] . \tag{21}
\end{equation*}
$$

Equating (20) to (21) leads to the following equations:
where the last equality follows using definition (18). Now take the $1 / r$ root of both sides of (22) and use definition (14) in order to obtain the following equality:
(23) Index $2=\left[\lambda^{t}\right]^{1 / r}=\left[\sum_{i \in I(t)} p_{i}^{t} q_{i}^{t} / \sum_{i \in I(1) \cap I(t)} p_{i}^{t} q_{i}{ }^{t}\right]^{1 / r} .{ }^{20}$

Again assume that product $i$ is available in periods 1 and $t$. Rearrange the share equations (11) and (17) for $t=1$ and product i and we obtain the following two equations:
(23) $\alpha_{\mathrm{i}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{1}\right)^{\mathrm{r}}=\left[\sum_{\mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(1)} \alpha_{\mathrm{n}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1}\right)^{\mathrm{r}}\right] \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{1} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{1} /\left[\sum_{\mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(1)} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1}\right]$;
(24) $\alpha_{i}\left(p_{i}\right)^{1}{ }^{r}=\left[\sum_{n \in I(1) \cap I(t)} \alpha_{n}\left(p_{n}{ }^{1}\right)^{r}\right] p_{i}{ }^{1} q_{i}{ }^{1} /\left[\sum_{n \in I(1) \cap I(t)} p_{n}{ }^{1} q_{n}{ }^{1}\right]$.

Equating (23) to (24) leads to the following equations:
(25) $\sum_{n \in I(1) \cap I(t)} \alpha_{n}\left(p_{n}{ }^{1}\right)^{\mathrm{r}} / \sum_{\mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(1)} \alpha_{\mathrm{n}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1}\right)^{\mathrm{r}}=\sum_{\mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(1) \cap I(t)} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1} / \sum_{\mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(1)} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1}$

$$
=\mu^{\mathrm{t}}
$$

where the last equality follows using definition (19). Now take the $1 / \mathrm{r}$ root of both sides of (25) and use definition (15) in order to obtain the following equality: ${ }^{21}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\text { Index } 3=\left[\mu^{\mathrm{t}}\right]^{1 / \mathrm{r}}=\left[\sum_{\mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(1) \cap \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t})} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1} / \sum_{\mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(1)} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1}\right]^{1 / \mathrm{r}} \text {. } \tag{26}
\end{equation*}
$$

Thus if $r$ is known or has been estimated, then Index 2 and Index 3 can readily be calculated as simple ratios of sums of observable expenditures raised to the power $1 / \mathrm{r}$. Note that $\left[\sum_{i \in I(t)} p_{i}^{t} q_{i}^{t} / \sum_{i \in I(1) \cap I(t)} p_{i}^{t} q_{i}^{t}\right] \geq 1$. If period $t$ has products that were not available in period 1, then the strict inequality will hold and since $1 / \mathrm{r}<0$, it can be seen that Index

[^8]2 will be less than unity. Thus Index 2 is a measure of how much the true cost of living index is reduced in period $t$ due to the introduction of products that were not available in period 1. Similarly, $\left[\sum_{i \in I(1) \cap I(t)} p_{i}{ }^{1} q_{i}{ }^{1} / \sum_{i \in I(1)} p_{i}{ }^{1} q_{i}{ }^{1}\right] \leq 1$. If period 1 has products that are not available in period $t$, then the strict inequality will hold and since $1 / r<0$, it can be seen that Index 3 will be greater than unity, Thus Index 3 is a measure of how much the true cost of living index is increased in period $t$ due to the disappearance of products that were available in period 1 but are not available in period t .

Turning briefly to the problems associated with estimating $r$ (and the $\alpha_{n}$ ) when not all products are available in all periods, it can be seen that the initial estimating share equations (5) are now replaced by the following equations:
(27) $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}=\alpha_{\mathrm{n}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}} / \Sigma_{\mathrm{k}=1}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \alpha_{\mathrm{k}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{k}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}}$;

$$
\mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T} ; \mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t}) .
$$

In the next section, we obtain an alternative set of share equations that could be used in order to estimate the elasticity of substitution.

## 3. The Primal Approach to the Estimation of CES Preferences

It turns out that estimating the purchaser's utility function directly (rather than estimating the dual unit cost function) is advantageous when estimates of reservation prices for products that are not available are required. In the case of CES preferences, this advantage is not apparent since the CES reservation prices are automatically set equal to infinity. But it turns out that there are advantages in estimating the CES utility function directly because of econometric considerations as we shall see. Thus in this section, we will show how estimates for the elasticity of substitution can be obtained by estimating the CES system of inverse demand functions.

Using the same notation for prices and quantities that was used in the beginning of the previous section, we assume that the purchaser utility function $f(q)$ is defined as the following CES utility function:
(28) $f\left(q_{1}, \ldots, q_{N}\right) \equiv\left[\Sigma_{n=1}{ }^{N} \beta_{n} q_{n}{ }^{s}\right]^{1 / s}$
where the parameters $\beta_{\mathrm{n}}$ are positive and sum to 1 and s is a parameter which satisfies the inequalities $0<\mathrm{s} \leq 1$. Thus $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})$ is a mean of order s .

Assume that all products are available in a period and purchasers face the positive prices $\mathrm{p} \equiv\left(\mathrm{p}_{1}, \ldots, \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{N}}\right) \gg 0_{\mathrm{N}}$. The first order necessary (and sufficient) conditions (provided that s $\leq 1$ ) that can be used to solve the unit cost minimization problem defined by (1) are the following conditions:
(29) $p_{n}=\lambda \beta_{n} q_{n}{ }^{s-1}$;

$$
\mathrm{n}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N}
$$

$$
\text { (30) } \left.1=\left[\Sigma_{n=1}{ }^{N} \beta_{n} q_{n}\right]^{5}\right]^{1 / \mathrm{s}}
$$

Multiply both sides of equation n in (29) by $\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}$ and sum the resulting N equations. This leads to the equation $\Sigma_{n=1}{ }^{N} p_{n} q_{n}=\lambda \Sigma_{n=1}{ }^{N} \beta_{n} q_{n}{ }^{s}$. Solve this equation for $\lambda$ and use this solution to eliminate the $\lambda$ in equations (29). The resulting equations (where equation n is multiplied by $\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}$ ) are the following ones:
(31) $p_{n} q_{n} / \Sigma_{i=1}{ }^{N} p_{i} q_{i}=\beta_{n} q_{n}{ }^{s} / \Sigma_{i=1}{ }^{N} \beta_{i} q_{i}^{s}$;

$$
\mathrm{n}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N}
$$

Equations (29) and (30) can be used to obtain an explicit solution for $\mathrm{q}_{1}, \ldots, \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{N}}$ and $\lambda$ as functions of the price vector $\mathrm{p} .{ }^{22}$ Use these solution functions to form the unit cost function, $c(p)$ equal to $\Sigma_{n=1}{ }^{N} p_{n} q_{n}(p)$. This function turns out to be the following one: ${ }^{23}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
c(p)=\left[\Sigma_{n=1}{ }^{N} \beta_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1 /(1-s)} p_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{s} /(\mathrm{s}-1)}\right]^{(s-1) / \mathrm{s}} \tag{32}
\end{equation*}
$$

Compare the $\mathrm{c}(\mathrm{p})$ defined by (32) to the $\mathrm{c}(\mathrm{p})$ that was defined directly by (2). It can be seen that the $c(p)$ defined by (32) is proportional to a mean of order $r$ where $r=s /(s-1)$. Thus if $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})$ is the CES utility function defined by (28), then the corresponding elasticity of substitution is $\sigma=1-\mathrm{r}=1-[\mathrm{s} /(\mathrm{s}-1)]=-1 /(\mathrm{s}-1)=1 /(1-\mathrm{s})$. Note that our assumption that s satisfies $0<\mathrm{s} \leq 1$ implies that $\sigma$ satisfies $1<\sigma \leq \infty$.

If purchasers maximize the CES utility function defined by (28) when they face the positive price vector $p$, the utility maximizing $q$ will satisfy the share equations (31). If we evaluate equations (31) using the period $t$ price and quantity data, we obtain the following system of estimating equations, assuming that all products are available in all periods:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\text { 3) } \left.\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} / \Sigma_{\mathrm{i}=1}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}=\beta_{\mathrm{n}}\left(\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}\right)^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{s}} / \Sigma_{\mathrm{i}=1}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \beta_{\mathrm{i}}\left(\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{s}}, \ldots, \mathrm{~T} ; \mathrm{n}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N} . \tag{33}
\end{equation*}
$$

It can be seen that the right hand sides of equations (33) are homogeneous of degree 0 in the parameters $\beta_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{\mathrm{N}}$ so a normalization of these parameters is required for the identification of the parameters. The normalization $\Sigma_{n=1}{ }^{N} \beta_{n}=1$ can be replaced by an equivalent normalization such as $\beta_{\mathrm{N}}=1$.

We now consider the case where not all products are available in all periods. The parameter s is assumed to be greater than 0 (and less than or equal to 1 so that the resulting CES utility function is concave). If product n is not available in period t , we can set $\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}=0$ and $\left(\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}\right)^{\mathrm{s}}=(0)^{\mathrm{s}}=0$ and thus product n will drop out of the utility function. Thus if we simply set quantities equal to 0 when the corresponding products are not available in a period, the overall CES utility function evaluated at the period $t$ quantity data (with the appropriate 0 values inserted), $f\left(q^{t}\right)$, will be equal to $\left[\Sigma_{n \in I(t)} \beta_{n}\left(q_{n}\right)^{s}\right]^{1 / s}$, the utility function $f^{t}$ which is defined over just the products that are actually available during

[^9]period $t$; i.e., the following equations will be satisfied where we define $u_{C E s}{ }^{t}$ as the period t aggregate CES utility or quantity (or volume) level:
\[

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{u}_{\mathrm{CES}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}=\mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}\right) \equiv\left[\Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=1}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \beta_{\mathrm{n}}\left(\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{s}}\right]^{1 / \mathrm{s}}=\left[\Sigma_{\mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t})} \beta_{\mathrm{n}}\left(\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}\right)^{\mathrm{t}}\right]^{1 / \mathrm{s}} ; \quad \mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T} \tag{34}
\end{equation*}
$$

\]

where the last equality follows under the assumption that $\mathrm{s}>0$. Thus the period t estimating share equations for the CES inverse demand functions for the case where not all products are available during period $t$ are the following modifications of equations (33):
(35) $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}=\beta_{\mathrm{n}}\left(\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}\right)^{\mathrm{t}} / \Sigma_{\mathrm{i} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t})} \beta_{\mathrm{i}}\left(\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}\right)^{\mathrm{t}}$;

$$
\mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T} ; \mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t})
$$

where $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ is the product n share of period t sales or expenditure $\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}}$. Note that since $\mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t})$, $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}>0$. Recall that in section 2 above, we obtained equations (27) as estimating share equations for the CES demand functions (quantities or shares as functions of prices) as opposed to estimating equations for the CES inverse demand functions (prices or shares as functions of equilibrium quantities) as in equations (35). We repeat equations (27) below for convenience:
(36) $\mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}=\alpha_{\mathrm{n}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}} / \Sigma_{\mathrm{k}=1}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \alpha_{\mathrm{k}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{k}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}} ; \quad \mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T} ; \mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t})$.

Multiply both sides of equation (35) for $n \in I(t)$ for period $t$ by $e^{t} / q_{n}{ }^{t}$ and we obtain the following system of estimating equations:
(37) $\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}=\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}} \beta_{\mathrm{n}}\left(\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{s}} / \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \sum_{\mathrm{i} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t})} \beta_{\mathrm{i}}\left(\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}\right)^{\mathrm{t}}$;

$$
\mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T} ; \mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t})
$$

Multiply both sides of of equation (36) for $n \in I(t)$ for period $t$ by $e^{t} / p_{n}{ }^{t}$ and we obtain the following system of estimating equations:
(38) $\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}=\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}} \alpha_{\mathrm{n}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}} / \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \Sigma_{\mathrm{k}=1}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \alpha_{\mathrm{k}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{k}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}}$;

$$
\mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T} ; \mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t})
$$

Of course, we need a normalization on the $\alpha_{\mathrm{n}}$ and $\beta_{\mathrm{n}}$ in order to identify the remaining parameters. The estimated $r$ for equations (36) and (38) is converted into an estimate for the elasticity of substitution using $\sigma=1-\mathrm{r}$ and the estimated s for equations (35) and (37) is converted into an estimate for the elasticity of substitution using $\sigma=1 /(1-\mathrm{s})$.

In Diewert and Feenstra (2017), we experimented with the alternative estimating equations defined by (35)-(38) in order to obtain estimates for the elasticity of substitution. These estimates for $\sigma$ were then used in order to implement Feenstra's index number methodology for measuring the gains and losses of utility to purchasers of competing products as commodities appeared and disappeared from the marketplace. However, we found that the most satisfactory empirical approach to estimating the elasticity of substitution in a CES model was to use Feenstra's (1994) double differencing method for estimating CES preferences. We will explain this methodology in section 5 below but we will conclude this section with a useful observation on estimating CES preferences in two stages. This observation will be used in section 5 .

Suppose we break up the N commodities into two groups: A and B. Denote the set of indices that belong to the group A and B commodities by $\mathrm{I}(\mathrm{A})$ and $\mathrm{I}(\mathrm{B})$ respectively. Suppose that in period t , the vector $\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv\left[\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}, \ldots, \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{N}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right]>0_{\mathrm{N}}$ solves the following CES utility maximization problem:
(39) $\max _{q}\left\{\left[\Sigma_{n=1}{ }^{N} \beta_{n}\left(q_{n}\right)^{s}\right]^{1 / s}: \Sigma_{n=1}{ }^{N} p_{n}{ }^{t} q_{n}=e^{t}\right\}=\left\{\left[\Sigma_{n=1}{ }^{N} \beta_{n}\left(q_{n}\right)^{\mathrm{t}}\right]^{1 / s}\right.$
where $e^{t} \equiv \Sigma_{n=1}{ }^{N} p_{n}{ }^{t} q_{n}{ }^{t}$ is observed period $t$ expenditure. Assume that s satisfies the following bounds:
(40) $0<\mathrm{s}<1$.

Since s satisfies the above bounds, it can be seen that $q^{t}$ also is a solution to the following constrained maximization problem: ${ }^{24}$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { (41) } \max _{\mathrm{q}}\left\{\Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=1}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \beta_{\mathrm{n}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{s}}: \Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=1}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}=\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}}\right\} \\
& =\max _{\mathrm{q}}\left\{\Sigma_{\mathrm{i} \in I(\mathrm{~A}\}} \beta_{\mathrm{i}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{\mathrm{s}}+\Sigma_{\mathrm{k} \in(\mathrm{~B})} \beta_{\mathrm{k}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{k}}{ }^{\mathrm{s}}: \Sigma_{\mathrm{i} \in I(\mathrm{~A}\}} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}+\Sigma_{\mathrm{k} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{~A})} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{k}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{k}}=\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}}\right\} \\
& =\max _{\mathrm{q}, \mathrm{e}(\mathrm{~A}), \mathrm{e}(\mathrm{~B})}\left\{\Sigma_{\mathrm{i} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{~A}\}} \beta_{\mathrm{i}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{\mathrm{s}}+\Sigma_{\mathrm{k} \in(\mathrm{~B}\}} \beta_{\mathrm{k}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{k}}{ }^{\mathrm{s}}: \Sigma_{\mathrm{i} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{~A}\}} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}} \mathrm{t}_{\mathrm{i}}=\mathrm{e}(\mathrm{~A}) ; \Sigma_{\mathrm{k} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{~A}\}} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{k}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{k}}=\mathrm{e}(\mathrm{~B}) ;\right. \\
& \left.e(A)+e(B)=e^{t}\right\} \\
& =\max _{e(A), e(B)}\left\{\max _{q_{i} \in I(A)}\left\{\Sigma_{i \in I(A\}} \beta_{i} q_{i}^{s}: \Sigma_{i \in I(A)} p_{i}^{t} q_{i}=e(A)\right\}\right. \\
& \left.+\max \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{k}} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{~B})\left\{\Sigma_{\mathrm{k} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{~B}\}} \beta_{\mathrm{k}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{k}}{ }^{\mathrm{s}}: \Sigma_{\mathrm{k} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{~B}\}} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{k}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{k}}=\mathrm{e}(\mathrm{~B})\right\} ; \mathrm{e}(\mathrm{~A})+\mathrm{e}(\mathrm{~B})=\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}}\right\} \\
& =\max q_{i} \in I(A)\left\{\Sigma_{i \in I(A)} \beta_{i} q_{i}^{s}: \Sigma_{i \in I(A)} p_{i}^{t} q_{i}=e_{A}^{t}\right\} \\
& +\max \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{k}} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{~B})\left\{\Sigma_{\mathrm{k} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{~B}\}} \beta_{\mathrm{k}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{k}}{ }^{\mathrm{s}}: \Sigma_{\mathrm{k} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{~B}\}} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{k}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{k}}=\mathrm{e}_{\mathrm{B}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right\} \\
& =\Sigma_{\mathrm{i} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{~A}\}} \beta_{\mathrm{i}}\left(\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{s}}+\sum_{\mathrm{k} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{~B}\}} \beta_{\mathrm{k}}\left(\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{k}}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{s}}
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\mathrm{e}_{\mathrm{A}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv \sum_{\mathrm{i} \in I(\mathrm{~A})} p_{i}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ and $\mathrm{e}_{\mathrm{B}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv \Sigma_{\mathrm{k} \in I(B)} p_{\mathrm{k}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{k}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ are the observed period t expenditures on group A and B products respectively. Thus the group A components of the period t solution vector $q^{t}$ solve the problem of maximizing $\Sigma_{i \in I(A)} \beta_{i} q_{i}{ }^{s}$ subject to the budget constraint $\Sigma_{i \in I(A)} p_{i}{ }^{t} q_{i}=e_{A}{ }^{t}$. Hence using assumption (40), the group A components of the period $t$ solution vector $q^{t}$ also solve the problem of maximizing $\left.\left[\Sigma_{i \in I(A)} \beta_{i} q_{i}^{s}\right)\right]^{1 / s}$ with respect to the group A quantities subject to the group A budget constraint $\Sigma_{i \in I(A)} p_{i}{ }^{t} q_{i}=$ $e_{A}{ }^{t}{ }^{25}$ A similar property holds for the group $B$ components.

Define the group A expenditure shares for period $t$ as $s_{i}{ }^{*} \equiv p_{i} q_{i}{ }^{t} / e_{A}{ }^{t}$ for $i \in I(A)$. Then in addition to the share equations (35) holding, the following share equations will also hold:
(42) $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{t^{*}}=\beta_{\mathrm{n}}\left(\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}} \mathrm{t}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{s}} / \Sigma_{\mathrm{i} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{A})} \beta_{\mathrm{i}}\left(\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{s}}$;

$$
\mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T} ; \mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{~A}) .
$$

Because of the separability properties of the CES utility function, the assumption of CES utility maximizing behavior on the part of purchasers will imply that the share equations (35) and (42) will hold simultaneously. ${ }^{26}$

[^10]
## 4. Scanner Data for Sales of Frozen Juice

Feenstra and Diewert (2017) used the data from Store Number $5^{27}$ in the Dominick's Finer Foods Chain of 100 stores in the Greater Chicago area on 19 varieties of frozen orange juice for 3 years in the period 1989-1994 in order to test out the CES models explained in the previous two sections; see the University of Chicago (2013) for the micro data. In the present paper, we will use the CES methodology that will be explained in section 5 below.

The micro data are weekly quantities sold of each product and the corresponding unit value price. However, our focus is on calculating a monthly index and so the weekly price and quantity data need to be aggregated into monthly data. Since months contain varying amounts of days, we are immediately confronted with the problem of converting the weekly data into monthly data. We decided to side step the problems associated with this conversion by aggregating the weekly data into pseudo-months that consist of 4 consecutive weeks.

In the Appendix, the "monthly" data for quantities sold and the corresponding unit value prices for the 19 products are listed in Tables A1 and A2. There were no sales of Products 2 and 4 for "months" $1-8$ and there were no sales of Product 12 in "month" 10 and in "months" 20-22. Thus there is a new and disappearing product problem for 20 observations in this data set. Later in this paper, we will impute Hicksian reservation prices for these missing products and these estimated prices are listed in Table A2 in italics. The corresponding imputed quantity for a missing observation is set equal to 0 .

Expenditure or sales shares, $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} / \Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=1}{ }^{19} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$, were computed for products $\mathrm{i}=1, \ldots, 19$ and "months" $t=1, \ldots, 39 .{ }^{28}$ We computed the sample average expenditure shares for each product. The best selling products were products $1,5,11,13,14,15,16,18$ and 19. These products had a sample average share which exceeded $4 \%$ or a sample maximum share that exceeded $10 \%$. There is tremendous volatility in product prices, quantities and sales shares for both the best selling and least popular products.

In the following sections, we will use this data set in order to implement Feenstra's CES unit cost function methodology for the treatment of new and disappearing products that was explained in section 2.

## 5. The Feenstra Double Differencing Approach to the Estimation of a CES Utility Function

In order to implement Feenstra's index number approach to the estimation of the benefits and costs of new and disappearing products, we need an estimate for the elasticity of substitution. As was mentioned in the previous section, we found that the best method for estimating $\sigma$ utilized the double differencing approach that was introduced by Feenstra

[^11](1994). His method requires that product shares be positive in all periods. In order to implement his method, we drop the products that are not present in all periods. Thus we drop products 2,4 and 12 from our list of 19 frozen juice products since products 2 and 4 were not present in months 1-8 and product 12 was not present in months 20-22. Thus in our particular application, the number of always present products in our sample will equal 16. In this section, we set $\mathrm{N}=16$. We also renumber our products so that the original Product 13 becomes the Nth product in this Appendix. This product had the largest average sales share. Using the results noted at the end of section 3 , if we assume that purchasers are choosing all 19 products by maximizing CES preferences over the 19 products, then this assumption implies that they are also maximizing CES preferences restricted to the always present products.

There are 3 sets of variables in the model $(i=1, \ldots, N ; t=1, \ldots, T)$ :

- $\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ is the observed amount of product i sold in period t ;
- $p_{i}{ }^{t}$ is the observed unit value price of product $i$ sold in period $t$ and
- $s_{i}{ }^{t}$ is the observed share of sales of product $i$ in period $t$ that is constructed using the quantities $q_{i}^{t}$ and the corresponding observed unit value prices $p_{i}{ }^{t}$.

In our particular application, $\mathrm{N}=16$ and $\mathrm{T}=39$. We aggregated over weekly unit values to construct "monthly" $t$ unit value prices. Since there was price change within the monthly time period, the observed monthly unit value prices will have some time aggregation errors in them. Any time aggregation error will carry over into the observed sales shares. Interestingly, as we aggregate over time, the aggregated monthly quantities sold during the period do not suffer from this time aggregation bias.

Our goal is to estimate the elasticity of substitution for a CES direct utility function $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})$ that was discussed in sections 3 above. This function is defined as $f\left(q_{1}, \ldots, q_{N}\right) \equiv\left[\Sigma_{n=1} N\right.$ $\left.\beta_{\mathrm{n}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{5}\right]^{1 / \mathrm{s}}$, where N is now equal to 16 . The parameters $\beta_{\mathrm{n}}$ are positive and sum to 1 and s is a parameter which satisfies the inequalities $0<\mathrm{s}<1$. The corresponding elasticity of substitution is defined as $\sigma \equiv 1 /(1-s)$. The system of share equations which corresponds to this purchaser utility function was derived as equations (33) in the main text which we repeat here:
(43) $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} / \Sigma_{\mathrm{i}=1}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}} \mathrm{t}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}=\beta_{\mathrm{n}}\left(\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{s}} / \Sigma_{\mathrm{i}=1}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \beta_{\mathrm{i}}\left(\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}\right)^{\mathrm{t}} ; \quad \mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T} ; \mathrm{n}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N}$
where $\mathrm{T}=39$ and $\mathrm{N}=16$. This system of share equations corresponds to the purchasers' system of inverse demand equations for always present products, which give monthly unit value prices as functions of quantities purchased. We take natural logarithms of both sides of the equations in (43) and add error terms $\mathrm{e}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ in order to obtain the following fundamental set of estimating equations:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{lns}_{i}^{\mathrm{t}}=\ln \beta_{\mathrm{i}}+\operatorname{sln} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}}+\ln \left[\Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=1}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \beta_{\mathrm{n}} \ln \left(\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{s}}\right]+\mathrm{e}_{\mathrm{si}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} ; \quad \mathrm{i}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N} ; \mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T} \tag{44}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the $\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ are measured without error and the error terms have 0 means and a classical (singular) covariance matrix for the shares within each time period and the error terms are
uncorrelated across time periods. The unknown parameters in (44) are the positive parameters $\beta_{\mathrm{n}}$ and the positive parameter s where $0<\mathrm{s}<1$.

The error terms in equations (44) reflect not only time aggregation errors in forming the monthly unit value prices but they also reflect the fact that our assumed CES functional form for the purchasers' utility function may not be correct and the maximization of this utility function may take place with errors. Note that we are also assuming that the error terms are multiplicative error terms on the observed shares (before taking $\log s$ ).

The Feenstra double differenced variables are defined in two stages. First we difference the logarithms of the $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ with respect to time; i.e., define $\Delta \mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ as follows:
(45) $\Delta \mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv \ln \left(\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right)-\ln \left(\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1}\right)$;

$$
\mathrm{n}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N} ; \mathrm{t}=2,3, \ldots, \mathrm{~T} .
$$

Now pick product N as the numeraire product and difference the $\Delta \mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{t}$ with respect to product N , giving rise to the following double differenced $\log$ variable, $\mathrm{ds}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ :
(46) $\mathrm{ds}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv \Delta \mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}-\Delta \mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{N}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$;
$\mathrm{n}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N}-1 ; \mathrm{t}=2,3, \ldots, \mathrm{~T}$

$$
=\ln \left(\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right)-\ln \left(\mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{n}}^{\mathrm{t}-1}\right)-\ln \left(\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{N}}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)-\ln \left(\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{N}}^{\mathrm{t}-1}\right) .
$$

Define the double differenced log quantity variables in a similar manner:
(47) $\mathrm{dq}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv \Delta \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}-\Delta \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{N}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$;

$$
=\ln \left(\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right)-\ln \left(\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1}\right)-\ln \left(\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{N}}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)-\ln \left(\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{N}}^{\mathrm{t}-1}\right)
$$

$$
\mathrm{n}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N}-1 ; \mathrm{t}=2,3, \ldots, \mathrm{~T}
$$

Finally, define the double differenced error variables $\varepsilon_{n}{ }^{t}$ as follows:
(48) $\varepsilon_{n}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv \mathrm{e}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}-\mathrm{e}_{\mathrm{n}}^{\mathrm{t}-1}-\mathrm{e}_{\mathrm{N}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}+\mathrm{e}_{\mathrm{N}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1}$;

$$
\mathrm{n}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N}-1 ; \mathrm{t}=2,3, \ldots, \mathrm{~T}
$$

Using definitions (45)-(48) and equations (44), it can be verified that the double differenced $\log$ shares $\mathrm{ds}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{t}$ satisfy the following system of $(\mathrm{N}-1)(\mathrm{T}-1)$ estimating equations under our assumptions:
(49) $\mathrm{ds}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}=\mathrm{s} \mathrm{dq} \mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}+\varepsilon_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$;

$$
\mathrm{n}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N}-1 ; \mathrm{t}=2,3, \ldots, \mathrm{~T}
$$

where the new residuals, $\varepsilon_{\text {si }}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$, have means 0 and a constant covariance matrix with 0 covariances for observations which are separated by two or more time periods. Thus we have a system of linear estimating equations with only one unknown parameter across all equations, namely the parameter s . This is almost ${ }^{29}$ the simplest possible system of estimating equations that one could imagine.

[^12]Using the data listed in the Appendix, we have 15 product estimating equations of the form (49) which we estimated using the NL system command in Shazam. ${ }^{30}$ thus our $\mathrm{N}=$ 16 and our $\mathrm{T}=39$. The resulting estimate for s was 0.86491 (with a standard error of 0.0067 ) and thus the corresponding estimated $\sigma$ is equal to $1 /(1-s)=7.4025$. The standard error on $s$ was tiny using the present regression results so $\sigma$ was very accurately determined using this method. The equation by equation $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ were as follows: 0.9936 , $0.9895,0.9905,0.9913,0.9869,0.9818,0.9624,0.9561,0.9858,0.9911,0.9934,0.994$, $0.9906,0.9921$ and 0.9893 . The average $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ is 0.9859 which is very high for share equations or for transformations of share equations. The results are all the more remarkable considering that we have only one unknown parameter in the entire system of $(\mathrm{N}-1)(\mathrm{T}-1)=570$ equations. ${ }^{31}$ This double differencing method for estimating the elasticity of substitution worked much better than any other method that we tried.

Now that we have an estimate for $\sigma$, we can implement Feenstra's (1994) methodology for measuring the changes in the true price index for frozen juice due to the appearance and disappearance of products.

## 6. The Estimation of the Changes in the CES CPI Due to Changing Product Availability

Recall that in section 2 above, we explained Feenstra's methodology for adjusting the Sato-Vartia price index over jointly available products for two periods, periods 1 and t . In practice, this methodology is usually applied to chained indexes (rather than fixed base indexes) because the overlap of products is usually larger for consecutive periods. Thus the methodology explained in section 2 needs some adjustments to be applicable in the context of chained index numbers.

Recall that the Feenstra methodology required methods for the empirical evaluation of his Indexes 1-3, which were defined by (13)-(15) in section 2. If we adapt these definitions to the evaluation of the true CES cost of living between periods $t-1$ and $t$ (instead of periods 1 and t , these definitions are replaced by the following definitions:
(50) Index $_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv\left[\sum_{\mathrm{i} \in I(\mathrm{t}) \cap \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t}-1)} \alpha_{\mathrm{i}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{r}}\right]^{1 / \mathrm{r}} /\left[\sum_{\mathrm{i} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t}-1) \cap \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t})} \alpha_{\mathrm{i}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{1}\right)^{\mathrm{r}}\right]^{1 / \mathrm{r}}$;
(51) Index $\left.\left._{2}{ }^{t} \equiv\left[\sum_{i \in I(t)} \alpha_{i}\left(p_{i}\right)^{t}\right]^{r}\right]^{1 / r} /\left[\sum_{i \in I(t-1) \cap I(t)} \alpha_{i}\left(p_{i}\right)^{t}\right]^{r}\right]^{1 / r}$;
(52) Index $\left.{ }_{3}{ }^{t} \equiv\left[\sum_{i \in I(t-1) \cap I(t)} \alpha_{i}\left(p_{i}\right)^{1}\right]^{1 / r} /\left[\sum_{i \in I(t-1)} \alpha_{i}\left(p_{i}\right)^{1}\right]^{r}\right]^{1 / r}$.

Index 1 for period $t$ defined by (50) can be estimated by the Sato-Vartia chain link index between periods $t-1$ and $t$. Denote the Sato-Vartia index level for period $t$ by $P_{S v}{ }^{t}$ for $t=$ $1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T}$. The Sato-Vartia chain link going from period $\mathrm{t}-1$ to $\mathrm{t}, \mathrm{P}_{\text {LSV }}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$, is defined over the set of products that are available in both periods $t$ and $t-1$. The logarithm of the chain link going from period $t-1$ to period $t$, is defined as follows:

[^13](53) $\ln P_{\text {LSV }}{ }^{t} \equiv \sum_{n \in I(t-1) \cap I(t)} W_{n}{ }^{t} \ln \left(p_{n}{ }^{t} / \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1}\right) \equiv \ln \left(\operatorname{Index}{ }_{1}{ }^{t}\right)$
$\mathrm{t}=2,3, \ldots, \mathrm{~T}$.
The weights $\mathrm{w}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ that appear in equations (53) are calculated in two stages. The first stage weight for product n in period t is defined as $\mathrm{w}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{{ }^{*}} \equiv\left(\mathrm{~s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{t}-\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1}\right) /\left(\operatorname{lns}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}-\operatorname{lns}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{t}\right)$ for $\mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t}-1) \cap \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t})$ and $\mathrm{t}=2, \ldots, \mathrm{~T}$ provided that $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \neq \mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1}$. If $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}=\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1}$, then define $\mathrm{w}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{{ }^{*}} \equiv \mathrm{~s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}=$ $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1}$. The second stage weights are defined as $\mathrm{w}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv \mathrm{w}_{\mathrm{n}} \mathrm{t}^{*} / \Sigma_{\mathrm{i} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t}-1) \cap \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t})} \mathrm{w}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}$ for $\mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t}-1) \cap \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t})$ and $t=2, \ldots, T$. These chain links $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{LSV}}{ }^{t}$ are cumulated into the chained Sato-Vartia price index $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{SVCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv \mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{SV}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1} \times \mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{LSV}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ for $\mathrm{t}=2,3, \ldots, 39$ that is listed below in Table 2 using our frozen juice data. This index ends up at the level 1.04607 in "month" 39.

The chained Sato-Vartia indexes, $\mathrm{P}_{\text {SvCh }}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$, are set equal to Feenstra's Index 1 in his decomposition of the CES price index using index numbers. We can also compute his Index 2 and Index 3 terms in the chained context once we use our estimate for the elasticity of substitution that we obtained using the above systems regression with the single parameter which was $\sigma^{*} \equiv 7.4025$. This translates into a unit cost function parameter for r equal to $\mathrm{r}^{*} \equiv 1-\sigma^{*}=-6.4025$. Using this estimated $\mathrm{r}^{*}$, Feenstra's Indexes 2 and Index 3 for month $t$ in the present context when we are computing chained indexes are defined as follows:
(54) Index $_{2}{ }^{t} \equiv\left[\sum_{i \in I(t)} p_{i} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} / \sum_{\mathrm{i} \in I(t-1) \cap I(t)} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}} \mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}\right]^{1 / \mathrm{r}^{*}}$;
(55) ndex $_{3}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv\left[\sum_{\mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t}-1) \cap(\mathrm{I})} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1} / \sum_{\mathrm{n} \in \mathrm{I}(\mathrm{t}-1)} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1}\right]^{1 / \mathrm{r}^{*}}$.

The above indexes will be equal to 1 if the available products remain the same going from period $t-1$ to period $t$. There are 5 periods where the number of available products changes from the previous period: months $9,10,11,20$ and 23 . Index ${ }_{2}{ }^{t}$ will be less than unity for months 9 (products 2 and 4 become available), 11 (product 12 becomes available), and 23 (product 12 again becomes available). Index ${ }_{3}{ }^{t}$ will be greater than unity for months 10 (product 12 becomes unavailable) and 20 (product 12 again becomes unavailable). Using $\mathrm{r}^{*}=-6.4025$ and the data tabled in the Appendix, we can calculate Index ${ }_{2}{ }^{t}$ and Index ${ }_{3}{ }^{t}$ for these 5 months. The results are listed in Table 1.

## Table 1: Indexes Measuring the Effects of Changes in the Price Level due to the Availability of Products when $\sigma=7.4025$

| Month t | Index $_{2}{ }^{\mathbf{t}}$ | Index $_{3}{ }^{\mathbf{t}}$ |
| ---: | ---: | ---: |
| 9 | 0.99277 | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 0 0 0}$ |
| 10 | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 0 0 0}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 3 5 8}$ |
| 11 | $\mathbf{0 . 9 9 5 6 9}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 0 0 0}$ |
| 20 | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 0 0 0}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 3 8 6}$ |
| 23 | $\mathbf{0 . 9 9 6 9 0}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 0 0 0}$ |

In month 9 , products 2 and 4 make their appearance and Table 1 tells us that the effect on the CES price level of this increase in variety is to lower the price level for month 9 by about 0.07 percentage points. In month 10 when product 12 disappears from the store, this disappearance has the effect of increasing the price level for frozen juice by 0.36
percentage points. The overall effect on the price level of the changes in the availability of products is equal to $0.99277 \times 1.00358 \times 0.99569 \times 1.00386 \times 0.99690=0.99277$, a decrease in the price level over the sample period of about 0.73 percentage points. This is a noticeable reduction in the price level.

The indexes listed in Table 1 are chain links. For the 5 months when one of the two indexes is not equal to 1 , these links can be multiplied with the corresponding Sato-Vartia chain link in order to obtain the overall Feenstra chain link index. The Feenstra chain links can be cumulated and the resulting indexes are the $\mathrm{P}_{\text {FEEN }}{ }^{t}$ that are listed in Table 2 above. Note that $\mathrm{P}_{\text {FEEN }}{ }^{39}$ ends up at 1.03851 which is lower than the corresponding chained Sato-Vartia chained index, $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{SvCh}^{39}}=1.04607$. Recall that the cumulative effects of changes in the availability of products was 0.99277 . This factor times $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{SvCh}}{ }^{39}$ is equal to $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FEEN}}{ }^{39}$.

It is of some interest to compare $\mathrm{P}_{\text {SVCh }}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ and $\mathrm{P}_{\text {FEEN }}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ to traditional fixed base and chained Laspeyres, Paasche and Fisher price indexes. It should be noted that these indexes cannot take into account the effects of changes in the availability of products. The chain links for these indexes are calculated for each period $t$ using the usual formulae but restricting the scope of the index to products that are available in periods $\mathrm{t}-1$ and t . These maximum overlap chain links are then cumulated into the Chained Laspeyres, Paasche and Fisher indexes $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{LCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}, \mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{PCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ and $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ that are listed in Table 2 below.

Calculating traditional fixed base indexes is a tricky business when the base period does not include all products, which is the case with our data. Thus for months 1 to 9 , we calculated fixed base Laspeyres, Paasche and Fisher indexes, excluding products 2 and 4, which were not available in months 1 to 8 . In month 9 , all products were available. In the subsequent months, all products were available except for months 10 and 20-22. Excluding these 4 months (and months 1 to 9 ), we calculated fixed base Laspeyres, Paasche and Fisher indexes relative to month 9 and then linked the resulting indexes (at month 9) to their fixed base counterparts that were constructed for months 1 to 9 . We are missing indexes for months 9 and 20-22. For month 10, we used the Laspeyres, Paasche and Fisher indexes going from month 9 to 10 , excluding product 12 (which is missing for month 10) and used these links to our earlier index levels established for month 9. For months 20-22, we calculated fixed base Laspeyres, Paasche and Fisher indexes over the 4 months 19-22 excluding product 12 and then linked these indexes for months 20-22 to their earlier counterpart index levels for month 19. The resulting sequence of indexes, $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{L}}{ }^{t}$, $P_{P}{ }^{t}$ and $P_{F}{ }^{t}$ are listed in Table 2 below.

Table 2: Feenstra Price Indexes and Sato-Vartia, Fisher, Laspeyres, Paasche Fixed Base and Chained Maximum Overlap Price Indexes

| $\mathbf{t}$ | $\mathbf{P}_{\text {FEEN }}{ }^{\mathbf{t}}$ | $\mathbf{P}_{\text {SVCh }}{ }^{\mathbf{t}}$ | $\mathbf{P}_{\mathbf{F}}{ }^{\mathbf{t}}$ | $\mathbf{P}_{\text {FCh }}{ }^{\mathbf{t}}$ | $\mathbf{P}_{\mathbf{l}}^{\mathbf{t}}$ | $\mathbf{P}_{\text {LCh }}{ }^{\mathbf{t}}$ | $\mathbf{P}_{\mathbf{P}}{ }^{\mathbf{t}}$ | $\mathbf{P}_{\mathbf{P C h}^{\mathbf{t}}}{ }^{\mathbf{t}}$ |
| ---: | ---: | ---: | :---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| $\mathbf{1}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 0 0 0}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 0 0 0}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 0 0 0}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 0 0 0}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 0 0 0}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 0 0 0}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 0 0 0}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 0 0 0}$ |
| $\mathbf{2}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 9 7 1 1}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 9 7 1 1}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 2 1 8}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 2 1 8}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 8 9 9 1}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 8 9 9 1}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 2 1 5 1}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 2 1 5 1}$ |
| $\mathbf{3}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 5 0 4}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 5 0 4}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 2 3 4 2}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 1 1 2 4}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 6 1 8 7}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 1 2 1 3 6}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 8 6 3 7}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 1 1 9 3}$ |
| $\mathbf{4}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 3 6 7 9}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 3 6 7 9}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 3 3 8 8}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 4 2 6 5}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 1 7 4}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 6 7 9 7}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 8 7 0 6 1}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 8 3 2 0 2}$ |
| $\mathbf{5}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 3 7 3 0}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 3 7 3 0}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 3 9 6 4}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 3 7 1 5}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 8 1 9 8}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 1 1 9 9 8}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 8 9 9 1 3}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 7 8 4 1 7}$ |


| 6 | 1.04223 | 1.04223 | 1.03989 | 1.04075 | 1.13639 | 1.27665 | 0.95159 | 0.84844 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 7 | 1.08505 | 1.08505 | 1.05662 | 1.10208 | 1.22555 | 1.42086 | 0.91097 | 0.85481 |
| 8 | 1.258882 | 1.25882 | 1.15739 | 1.26987 | 1.17446 | 1.75897 | 1.14057 | 0.91676 |
| 9 | 1.22850 | 1.23745 | 1.15209 | 1.24778 | 1.17750 | 1.73986 | 1.12722 | 0.89487 |
| 10 | 1.22659 | 1.23111 | 1.14617 | 1.24137 | 1.21100 | 1.78937 | 1.08481 | 0.86120 |
| 11 | 1.19924 | 1.20887 | 1.14088 | 1.22950 | 1.19184 | 1.85291 | 1.09210 | 0.81584 |
| 12 | 1.18650 | 1.19602 | 1.12760 | 1.22009 | 1.21172 | 2.00384 | 1.04932 | 0.74288 |
| 13 | 1.18072 | 1.19020 | 1.10698 | 1.20731 | 1.15736 | 2.16323 | 1.058880 | 0.67380 |
| 14 | 1.20991 | 1.21962 | 1.13419 | 1.23863 | 1.19572 | 2.29212 | 1.07582 | 0.66934 |
| 15 | 1.13385 | 1.14295 | 1.05579 | 1.15978 | 1.12363 | 2.30484 | 0.99205 | 0.58359 |
| 16 | 1.12971 | 1.13877 | 1.05099 | 1.15371 | 1.09373 | 2.32686 | 1.00993 | 0.57204 |
| 17 | 1.06045 | 1.06896 | 0.98640 | 1.08568 | 1.07191 | 2.27306 | 0.90771 | 0.51855 |
| 18 | 0.96139 | 0.96911 | 0.89490 | 0.98385 | 0.96788 | 2.12683 | 0.82742 | 0.45512 |
| 19 | 0.96909 | 0.97687 | 0.89032 | 0.99122 | 0.97566 | 2.19851 | 0.81244 | 0.44690 |
| 20 | 0.96404 | 0.96805 | 0.89016 | 0.99104 | 1.04652 | 2.35818 | 0.75716 | 0.41649 |
| 21 | 0.97495 | 0.97900 | 0.89453 | 1.00061 | 1.01001 | 2.46345 | 0.79225 | 0.40643 |
| 22 | 0.93559 | 0.93948 | 0.85466 | 0.95983 | 0.96827 | 2.42222 | 0.75438 | 0.38034 |
| 23 | 0.94937 | 0.95627 | 0.88842 | 0.97730 | 0.94697 | 2.52523 | 0.83349 | 0.37823 |
| 24 | 0.93953 | 0.94636 | 0.88930 | 0.96178 | 0.95666 | 2.59808 | 0.82668 | 0.35604 |
| 25 | 0.86112 | 0.86738 | 0.80421 | 0.88017 | 0.83788 | 2.52526 | 0.77189 | 0.30678 |
| 26 | 0.89913 | 0.90567 | 0.84644 | 0.91938 | 0.92401 | 2.82064 | 0.77539 | 0.29967 |
| 27 | 0.95695 | 0.96391 | 0.88641 | 0.98171 | 0.92853 | 3.20399 | 0.84620 | 0.30080 |
| 28 | 0.88005 | 0.88645 | 0.81528 | 0.90580 | 0.90110 | 3.25314 | 0.73763 | 0.25221 |
| 29 | 0.92875 | 0.93550 | 0.85705 | 0.95671 | 0.91523 | 3.55936 | 0.80258 | 0.25715 |
| 30 | 0.91641 | 0.92307 | 0.84508 | 0.94446 | 0.92571 | 3.60564 | 0.77147 | 0.24739 |
| 31 | 0.94184 | 0.94869 | 0.87333 | 0.97386 | 0.94494 | 3.80130 | 0.80715 | 0.24949 |
| 32 | 0.99480 | 1.00204 | 0.89973 | 1.00016 | 1.04403 | 4.32811 | 0.77538 | 0.23112 |
| 33 | 1.00949 | 1.01683 | 0.92673 | 1.02452 | 1.01783 | 5.40982 | 0.84377 | 0.19402 |
| 34 | 1.03583 | 1.04336 | 0.95385 | 1.05227 | 0.99801 | 5.91196 | 0.91165 | 0.18729 |
| 35 | 1.08709 | 1.09500 | 0.98690 | 1.10820 | 1.05351 | 6.39424 | 0.92451 | 0.19206 |
| 36 | 1.06685 | 1.07461 | 0.96237 | 1.08529 | 1.00318 | 6.63992 | 0.92322 | 0.17739 |
| 37 | 1.17502 | 1.18356 | 1.04948 | 1.18995 | 1.09380 | 7.44751 | 1.00696 | 0.19013 |
| 38 | 1.19830 | 1.20701 | 1.09545 | 1.21560 | 1.16242 | 7.84172 | 1.03234 | 0.18844 |
| 39 | 1.03851 | 1.04607 | 0.94999 | 1.05918 | 1.02873 | 7.11030 | 0.87729 | 0.15778 |

Looking at Table 2, it can be seen that the chained Laspeyres and chained Paasche indexes are complete disasters. $\mathrm{P}_{\text {LCh }}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ ended up at 7.11030 for month 39 (too high) and $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{PCh}}{ }^{t}$ ended up at 0.15778 (too low). Their fixed base counterparts, $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{L}}{ }^{t}$ and $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{P}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$, ended up at 1.02873 and 0.87729 . This is a fairly substantial gap and indicates that these indexes are subject to substitution bias. The chained Fisher index $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ ended up at 1.05918 and its fixed base counterpart $P_{F}{ }^{t}$ ended up at 0.94999 . The chained Fisher index is comparable to the chained Sato-Vartia index $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{SVCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ which ended up at $1.04607 .{ }^{32}$ Since the fixed base Fisher index ended up about 11 percentage points below its fixed base counterpart, the chained Fisher and Sato-Vartia appear to have a substantial upward chain drift. The chain drift problem is generally severe when working with detailed price and quantity data in an elementary index category where dynamic pricing is common. ${ }^{33}$

[^14]The fact that the chained Fisher index ended up higher than its fixed base counterpart is a priori surprising; this fact indicates upward chain drift when we would expect downward chain drift. However, Feenstra and Shapiro $(2003 ; 125)$ also found upward chain drift using chained Törnqvist price indexes on weekly ACNielson scanner data. ${ }^{34}$ It is somewhat surprising that this upward chain drift that was found using weekly unit value data persists when monthly unit value data are used. ${ }^{35}$

As was mentioned in the introduction, potential problems with the Feenstra methodology for measuring the gains from increased product availability are the following:

- The reservation prices which induce purchasers to demand 0 units of products that are not available in a period are infinite, which a priori seems implausible and
- The CES functional form is not fully flexible.

Thus in the following section, we will introduce a flexible functional form that will generate finite reservation prices for new and unavailable products and hence will provide an alternative methodology for measuring the benefits of new products (and the losses for disappearing products).

## 7. The Konüs-Byushgens-Fisher Utility Function

The functional form for a purchaser's utility function $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})$ that we will introduce in this section is the following one: ${ }^{36}$
(56) $f(q)=\left(q^{T} A q\right)^{1 / 2}$
where the N by N matrix $\mathrm{A} \equiv\left[a_{n k}\right]$ is symmetric (so that $\mathrm{A}^{\mathrm{T}}=A$ ) and thus has $N(N+1) / 2$ unknown $a_{n k}$ elements. We also assume that $A$ has one positive eigenvalue with a corresponding strictly positive eigenvector and the remaining $\mathrm{N}-1$ eigenvalues are negative or zero. ${ }^{37}$ These conditions will ensure that the utility function has indifference curves with the correct curvature.

Konüs and Byushgens (1926) showed that the Fisher (1922) quantity index $Q_{F}\left(p^{0}, p^{1}, q^{0}, q^{1}\right) \equiv\left[p^{0} \cdot q^{1} p^{1} \cdot q^{1} / p^{0} \cdot q^{0} p^{1} \cdot q^{0}\right]^{1 / 2}$ is exactly equal to the aggregate utility ratio $\mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{1}\right) / \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{0}\right)$ provided that all purchasers maximized the utility function defined by (56) in

[^15]periods 0 and 1 where $p^{0}$ and $p^{1}$ are the price vectors prevailing during periods 0 and 1 and aggregate purchases in periods 0 and 1 are equal to $q^{0}$ and $q^{1}$. Diewert (1976) elaborated on this result by proving that the utility function defined by (56) was a flexible functional form; i.e., it can approximate an arbitrary twice continuously differentiable linearly homogeneous function to the accuracy of a second order Taylor series approximation around an arbitrary positive quantity vector $q^{*}$. Since the Fisher quantity index gives exactly the correct utility ratio for the functional form defined by (56), he labelled the Fisher quantity index as a superlative index.

Assume that all products are available in a period and purchasers face the positive prices $\mathrm{p} \equiv\left(\mathrm{p}_{1}, \ldots, \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{N}}\right) \gg 0_{\mathrm{N}}$. The first order necessary (and sufficient) conditions (provided that s $\leq 1)$ that can be used to solve the unit cost minimization problem defined by (2) when the utility function f is defined by (56) are the following conditions:
(57) $p=\lambda A q /\left(q^{T} A q\right)^{1 / 2}$;
(58) $1=\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{T}} \mathrm{Aq}\right)^{1 / 2}$.

Multiply both sides of equation n in (57) by $\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}$ and sum the resulting N equations. This leads to the equation $p \cdot q=\lambda\left(q^{T} A q\right)^{1 / 2}$. Solve this equation for $\lambda$ and use this solution to eliminate the $\lambda$ in equations (58). The resulting equations (where equation n is multiplied by $\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}$ ) are the following system of inverse demand share equations:
(59) $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}} \equiv \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}} / \mathrm{p} \cdot \mathrm{q}=\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}} \Sigma_{\mathrm{k}=1}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{nk}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{j}} / \mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{T}} \mathrm{Aq}$;
$\mathrm{n}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N}$
where $a_{n k}$ is the element of $A$ that is in row $n$ and column $j$ for $n, k=1, \ldots, N$. These equations will form the basis for our system of estimating equations in subsequent sections. Note that they are nonlinear equations in the unknown parameters $a_{\mathrm{nk}}$.

It turns out to be useful to reparameterize the A matrix in definition (56). Thus we set A equal to the following expression:
(60) $A=b b^{T}+B ; b \gg 0_{N} ; B=B^{T} ; B$ is negative semidefinite; $\mathrm{Bq}^{*}=0_{N}$.

The vector $b^{T} \equiv\left[b_{1}, \ldots, b_{N}\right]$ is a row vector of positive constants and so $b b^{T}$ is a rank one positive semidefinite N by N matrix. The symmetric matrix B has $\mathrm{N}(\mathrm{N}+1) / 2$ independent elements $\mathrm{b}_{\mathrm{nk}}$ but the N constraints $\mathrm{Bq}^{*}$ reduce this number of independent parameters by N . Thus there are N independent parameters in the b vector and $\mathrm{N}(\mathrm{N}-1) / 2$ independent parameters in the B matrix so that $\mathrm{bb}^{\mathrm{T}}+\mathrm{B}$ has the same number of independent parameters as the A matrix. Diewert and Hill (2010) showed that replacing A by bb ${ }^{T}+B$ still leads to a flexible functional form.

The reparameterization of $A$ by $b b^{T}+B$ is useful in our present context because we can use this reparameterization to estimate the unknown parameters in stages. Thus we will initially set $B=\mathrm{O}_{\mathrm{N} \times \mathrm{N}}$, a matrix of 0 's. The resulting utility function becomes $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})=$ $\left(q^{T} b^{T} q\right)^{1 / 2}=\left(b^{T} q^{T} q\right)^{1 / 2}=b^{T} q$, a linear utility function. Thus this special case of (56) boils down to the linear utility function model.

The matrix B is required to be negative semidefinite. We can follow the procedure used by Wiley, Schmidt and Bramble (1973) and Diewert and Wales (1987) and impose negative semidefiniteness on $B$ by setting $B$ equal to $-\mathrm{CC}^{\mathrm{T}}$ where C is a lower triangular matrix. ${ }^{38}$ Write C as $\left[\mathrm{c}^{1}, \mathrm{c}^{2}, \ldots, \mathrm{c}^{\mathrm{N}}\right]$ where $\mathrm{c}^{\mathrm{k}}$ is a column vector for $\mathrm{k}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~K}$. If C is lower triangular, then the first $\mathrm{k}-1$ elements of $\mathrm{c}^{\mathrm{k}}$ are equal to 0 for $\mathrm{k}=2,3, \ldots, \mathrm{~N}$. Thus we have the following representation for B :

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathrm{B} & =-\mathrm{CC}^{\mathrm{T}}  \tag{61}\\
& =-\Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=1} \mathrm{~N} \mathrm{c}^{\mathrm{n}} \mathrm{c}^{\mathrm{nT}}
\end{align*}
$$

where we impose the following restrictions on the vectors $c^{n}$ in order to impose the restrictions $\mathrm{Bq}^{*}=0_{\mathrm{N}}$ on $\mathrm{B}:{ }^{39}$
(62) $\mathrm{c}^{\mathrm{nT}} \mathrm{q}^{*}=\mathrm{c}^{\mathrm{nT}} \mathrm{q}^{*}=0$;

$$
\mathrm{n}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N} .
$$

If the number of products N in the commodity group under consideration is not small, then typically, it will not be possible to estimate all of the parameters in the C matrix. Furthermore, typically nonlinear estimation is not successful if one attempts to estimate all of the parameters at once. Thus we estimated the parameters in the utility function $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})$ $=\left(q^{T} A q\right)^{1 / 2}$ in stages. In the first stage, we estimated the linear utility function $f(q)=b^{T} q$. In the second stage, we estimate $f(q)=\left(q^{T}\left[b b^{T}-c^{1} c^{1 T}\right] q\right)^{1 / 2}$ where $c^{1 T} \equiv\left[c_{1}{ }^{1}, c_{2}{ }^{1}, \ldots, c_{N}{ }^{1}\right]$ and $\mathrm{c}^{1 \mathrm{~T}} \mathrm{q}^{*}=0$. For starting coefficient values in the second nonlinear regression, we use the final estimates for $b$ from the first nonlinear regression and set the starting $c^{1} \equiv 0_{N}{ }^{40}$ In the third stage, we estimate $f(q)=\left(q^{T}\left[b b^{T}-c^{1} c^{1 T}-c^{2} c^{2 T}\right] q\right)^{1 / 2}$ where $c^{1 T} \equiv$ $\left[\mathrm{c}_{1}{ }^{1}, \mathrm{c}_{2}{ }^{1}, \ldots, \mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{N}}{ }^{1}\right], \mathrm{c}^{1 \mathrm{~T}} \mathrm{q}^{*}=0, \mathrm{c}^{2 \mathrm{~T}} \equiv\left[0, \mathrm{c}_{2}{ }^{1}, \ldots, \mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{N}}{ }^{1}\right]$ and $\mathrm{c}^{2 \mathrm{~T}} \mathrm{q}^{*}=0$. The starting coefficient values are the final values from the second stage with $\mathrm{c}^{2} \equiv 0_{\mathrm{N}}$. In the fourth stage, we estimate $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})=\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{T}}\left[\mathrm{bb}^{\mathrm{T}}-\mathrm{c}^{1} \mathrm{c}^{1 \mathrm{~T}}-\mathrm{c}^{2} \mathrm{c}^{2 \mathrm{~T}}-\mathrm{c}^{3} \mathrm{c}^{3 \mathrm{~T}}\right] \mathrm{q}\right)^{1 / 2}$ where $\mathrm{c}^{1 \mathrm{~T}} \equiv\left[\mathrm{c}_{1}{ }^{1}, \mathrm{c}_{2}{ }^{1}, \ldots, \mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{N}}{ }^{1}\right], \mathrm{c}^{1 \mathrm{~T}} \mathrm{q}^{*}=0, \mathrm{c}^{2 \mathrm{~T}} \equiv$ $\left[0, \mathrm{c}_{2}{ }^{1}, \ldots, \mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{N}}{ }^{1}\right], \mathrm{c}^{2 \mathrm{~T}} \mathrm{q}^{*}=0, \mathrm{c}^{3 \mathrm{~T}} \equiv\left[0,0, \mathrm{c}_{3}{ }^{1}, \ldots, \mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{N}}{ }^{1}\right]$ and $\mathrm{c}^{3 \mathrm{~T}} \mathrm{q}^{*}=0$. At each stage, the log likelihood will generally increase. ${ }^{41}$ We stop adding columns to the C matrix when the increase in the log likelihood becomes small (or the number of degrees of freedom becomes small). At stage k of this procedure, it turns out that we are estimating the substitution matrices of rank $\mathrm{k}-1$ that is the most negative semidefinite that the data will support. This is the same type of procedure that Diewert and Wales (1988) used in order to estimate normalized quadratic preferences and they termed the final functional form a

[^16]semiflexible functional form. The above treatment of the KBF functional form also generates a semiflexible functional form.

Instead of developing the above theory for the KBF utility function, we could develop the analogous theory for the dual KBF unit cost function, $c(p) \equiv\left(p^{T} A^{*} p\right)^{1 / 2}$ where $A^{*}=b^{*} b^{* T}$ $-C^{*} C^{* T}$ where $C^{*}$ is a lower triangular $N$ by $N$ matrix that satisfies $C^{* T} p^{*}=0_{N}$ for the reference price vector $p^{*}$. The special case of this unit cost function where $C^{*}=\mathrm{O}_{\mathrm{N} \times \mathrm{N}}$ leads to the Leontief (no substitution) unit cost function, $c(p)=b^{* T} p$ which we estimated in Diewert and Feenstra (2017). However, this model did not fit the data very well at all, which is not surprising since it is unlikely that there would be zero substitutability between closely related products. The linear utility function, $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})=\mathrm{b}^{\mathrm{T}} \mathrm{q}$, , which assumes that the products were perfectly substitutable fit the data much better than the Leontief unit cost function. Hence we will not estimate the KBF unit cost function model in this study since it is unlikely to fit the data very well. ${ }^{42}$ Furthermore, a major goal of our econometric efforts is to estimate reservation prices that will induce purchasers of the group of products under consideration that result when a product is not available. This can be done rather easily if we estimate the purchasers' utility function rather than their dual unit cost function.

## 8. The Systems Approach to the Estimation of KBF Preferences

A possible system of estimating equations for the KBF utility function is the following stochastic version of the share equations (59) above where $A=b b^{T}-c^{1} c^{1 T}$ :

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{si}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}}=\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}} \sum_{\mathrm{k}=1}{ }^{19} \mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{i} \mathrm{k}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{k}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} /\left[\Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=1}{ }^{19} \Sigma_{\mathrm{m}=1}{ }^{19} \mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{nm}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{m}}^{\mathrm{t}}\right]+\varepsilon_{\mathrm{t}}^{\mathrm{t}}=1, \ldots, 39 ; \mathrm{i}=1, \ldots, 19 \tag{63}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\mathrm{b}^{\mathrm{T}}=\left[\mathrm{b}_{1}, \ldots, \mathrm{~b}_{19}\right], \mathrm{c}^{1 \mathrm{~T}}=\left[\mathrm{c}_{1}{ }^{1}, \ldots, \mathrm{c}_{19}{ }^{1}\right]$ and the error term vectors, $\varepsilon^{\mathrm{tT}}=\left[\varepsilon_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}, \ldots, \varepsilon_{19}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right]$ are assumed to be distributed as a multivariate normal random variable with mean vector $0_{19}$ and variance-covariance matrix $\Sigma$ for $t=1, \ldots, 39 .{ }^{43}$ In order to identify the parameters, the normalization $\mathrm{b}_{19}=1$ could be imposed.

We also require another normalization on the elements of $c^{1}$; i.e., we need to satisfy the constraint $\mathrm{c}^{1} \cdot \mathrm{q}^{*}=0$ for some positive vector $\mathrm{q}^{*}$. We initially chose $\mathrm{q}^{*}$ to equal the sample mean of the observed $q^{t}$ vectors; i.e., we set $q^{*} \equiv(1 / 19) \Sigma_{t=1}^{19} q^{t}$. We used the constraint $\mathrm{c}^{1} \cdot \mathrm{q}^{*}=0$ to solve for $\mathrm{c}_{19}{ }^{1}=-\Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=1}{ }^{18} \mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{q}_{19}{ }^{*}$ and we substituted this $\mathrm{c}_{19}{ }^{1}$ into equations (63). Since the shares $s_{i}{ }^{t}$ sum to one for each period $t$, all 19 error terms $\varepsilon_{i}{ }^{t}$ for $i=1, \ldots, 19$ cannot be distributed independently so we dropped the equation for product 19 from our list of estimating equations.

We used the nonlinear regression software package in Shazam to estimate the 36 unknown $b_{n}$ and $c_{n}{ }^{1}$ in equations (82). In order to determine the effects of changing the

[^17]reference quantity vector $\mathrm{q}^{*}$, we reestimated the above model but chose $\mathrm{q}^{*}$ to equal $1_{19}$, a vector of ones of dimension 19. Thus in this case, we set the last component of the vector $c^{1}$ equal to $c_{19}{ }^{1}=-\Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=1}{ }^{18} \mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1}$. The estimated b and $\mathrm{c}^{1}$ vectors changed when we reestimated our rank one substitution matrix model with the new normalization but the predicted values for each observation turned out to be identical to the predicted values generated by our initial model and thus the $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ for each equation did not change and the final log likelihood also did not change. Thus it appears that the choice of $\mathrm{q}^{*}$ does not matter, as long as the chosen reference vector $\mathrm{q}^{*}$ is strictly positive. Thus in subsequent models where we added additional columns to the $C$ matrix, we chose $q^{*}$ to equal $1_{19}$. This choice of $\mathrm{q}^{*}$ led to simpler programming codes for our subsequent nonlinear regressions.

Our system of nonlinear estimating equations for the rank 2 substitution matrix model are equations (63) where $\mathrm{A}=\mathrm{bb}^{\mathrm{T}}-\mathrm{c}^{1} \mathrm{c}^{1 \mathrm{~T}}-\mathrm{c}^{2} \mathrm{c}^{2 \mathrm{~T}}$ with $\mathrm{c}^{2 \mathrm{~T}}=\left[0, \mathrm{c}_{2}{ }^{2}, \ldots, \mathrm{c}_{19}{ }^{2}\right]$ and the normalizations $\mathrm{b}_{19}=1, \mathrm{c}_{19}{ }^{1}=-\Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=1}{ }^{18} \mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1}$ and $\mathrm{c}_{19}{ }^{2}=-\Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=2}{ }^{18} \mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{2}$. Thus there are $18+18+$ 17 unknown parameters to estimate in the A matrix. However, the nonlinear maximum likelihood estimation package in Shazam did not converge for this model. The problem is that the error specification that is used in the system command for the Nonlinear estimation option in Shazam also estimates the elements of the variance covariance matrix $\Sigma$. Thus for our rank 2 substitution matrix model, it was necessary to estimate the 53 unknown parameters in the A matrix plus $19 \times 18 / 2=171$ unknown variances and covariances. This proved to be a too difficult task for Shazam.

Thus in the following section, we will develop an alternative estimation strategy: we will stack up our 18 product estimating equations into a single estimating equation. In this setup, we will only have to estimate a single variance parameter instead of estimating 171 such parameters. The cost of using this strategy will be a somewhat incorrect variance specification; i.e., it is not likely that all product equations will have exactly the same variance but it will turn out that the predicted values for the product shares are quite close to the actual product shares so a somewhat incorrect variance specification will not be too troublesome.

## 9. The Single Equation Approach to the Estimation of KBF Preferences Using Share Equations

For our next model, we stacked the first 18 estimating share equations listed in equations (63) into a single equation and estimated the 18 unknown parameters in $\mathrm{A}=\mathrm{bb}^{\mathrm{T}}$ with $\mathrm{b}^{\mathrm{T}}$ $\equiv\left[b_{1}, b_{2}, \ldots, b_{19}\right]$ and $b_{19}=1$ using the single equation Nonlinear command in Shazam. The final $\log$ likelihood was 2379.380 and the $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ was 0.9818 . The estimated $\mathrm{b}_{\mathrm{n}}$ were similar to the corresponding estimates that we got using the systems approach to estimate the linear utility function model.

An advantage of the single equation approach is that we can now easily drop the 20 observations where the product was missing. ${ }^{44}$ Thus for our next model, we dropped the

[^18]20 observations for products 2,4 and 12 for the months when these products were missing. Thus the number of observations for this new model is equal to $(39 \times 18)-20=$ 682. We found that the parameter estimates for this new model were exactly the same as the corresponding parameter estimates that we obtained for the previous linear utility function model using the one big regression equation approach. However, the new log likelihood decreased to 2301.735 and the new $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ decreased to 0.9814 (from the previous 0.9818).

In the models which follow, we continued to drop the 20 observations that correspond to the months when the products were missing. Thus when we refer to the estimating equations (63), we assumed that the 20 missing product observations were dropped from equations (63). Moreover, we also dropped the 39 observations that correspond to the $19^{\text {th }}$ product. ${ }^{45}$

In our next model, we set $A=b b^{T}-c^{1} c^{1 T}$ with the normalizations $b_{19}=1$ and $c_{19}{ }^{1}=-$ $\Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=1}{ }^{18} \mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1}$. We used the final estimates for the components of the b vector from the previous model as starting coefficient values for this model and we used $c_{n}{ }^{1}=0.001$ for $n$ $=1, \ldots, 18$ as starting values for the components of the c vector. The final $\log$ likelihood for this model was 2445.888 , an increase of 144.153 for adding 18 new parameters to the Model 7 parameters. The $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ increased to 0.9884 .

We continued on adding new columns $c^{i}$ one at a time to the substitution matrix, using the finishing coefficient values from the previous nonlinear regression as starting values for the next nonlinear regression.

Our final model added the column vector $\mathrm{c}^{4}$ to the previous A matrix. Thus we had $\mathrm{A}=$ $b b^{T}-c^{1} c^{1 T}-c^{2} c^{2 T}-c^{3} c^{3 T}-c^{4} c^{4 T}$ with $c^{4 T}=\left[0,0,0, c_{4}{ }^{4}, \ldots, c_{19}{ }^{4}\right]$ and the additional normalization $\mathrm{c}_{19}{ }^{4}=-\Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=4}{ }^{18} \mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{4}$. As usual, we used the final estimates for the components of the $b, c^{1}, c^{2}$ and $c^{3}$ vectors from the previous model as starting coefficient values for this model and we used $\mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{4}=0.001$ for $\mathrm{n}=4, \ldots, 18$ as starting values for the nonzero components of the $c^{4}$ vector. The final log likelihood for this model was 2629.182, an increase of 14.656 for adding 15 new parameters to the previous model's parameters. Thus the increase in log likelihood is now less than one per additional parameter. The single equation $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ increased to 0.9922 . However, this single equation $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ is not comparable to the equation by equation $R^{2}$ that we obtained using the systems approach in the previous section. The comparable $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ for each separate product share equation were as follows: ${ }^{46} 0.9859,0.9930,0.9773,0.9853,0.9814,0.9543,0.9755,0.8581,0.9760$,

[^19]$0.9694,0.8923,0.9278,0.9908,0.9202,0.9874,0.9566,0.9111$ and 0.9653 . The average $R^{2}$ was 0.9560 which is a relatively high average when estimating share equations. ${ }^{47}$

Since the present model estimated 84 unknown parameters and we had only 682 degrees of freedom, we had only about 8 degrees of freedom per parameter at this stage. Moreover, the increase in log likelihood over the previous model was relatively small. Thus we decided to stop adding columns to the C matrix at this point.

With the estimated $b$ and $c$ vectors in hand (denote them as $b^{*}$ and $c^{k^{*}}$ for $k=1,2,3,4$ ), form the estimated A matrix as follows:
(64) $\mathrm{A}^{*} \equiv \mathrm{~b}^{*} \mathrm{~b}^{* \mathrm{~T}}-\mathrm{c}^{1^{*} \mathrm{c}^{1 *} \mathrm{~T}}-\mathrm{c}^{2^{*}} \mathrm{c}^{2^{*} \mathrm{~T}}-\mathrm{c}^{3^{*}} \mathrm{c}^{3^{*} \mathrm{~T}}-\mathrm{c}^{4^{*}} \mathrm{c}^{4^{*} \mathrm{~T}}$
and denote the ij element of $\mathrm{A}^{*}$ as $\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{ij}}{ }^{*}$ for $\mathrm{i}, \mathrm{j}=1, \ldots, 19$. The predicted expenditure share for product $i$ in month $t$ is $s_{i}^{t^{*}}$ defined as follows:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\text { 5) } \mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}} \equiv \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \Sigma_{\mathrm{k}=1}{ }^{19} \mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{ik}}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{k}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} /\left[\Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=1}{ }^{19} \Sigma_{\mathrm{m}=1}{ }^{19} \mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{nm}}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{m}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right], \ldots, 39 ; \mathrm{i}=1, \ldots, 19 \tag{65}
\end{equation*}
$$

The predicted price for product i in month t is defined as follows:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}} \equiv \mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}} \Sigma_{\mathrm{k}=1}{ }^{19} \mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{ik}}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{k}}^{\mathrm{t}} /\left[\Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=1}{ }^{19} \Sigma_{\mathrm{m}=1}{ }^{19} \mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{nm}}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{m}}^{\mathrm{t}}\right] ; 1, \ldots, 39 ; \mathrm{i}=1, \ldots, 19 \tag{66}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $e^{t} \equiv p^{t} \cdot q^{t}$ is period $t$ sales or expenditures on the 19 products during month $t .{ }^{48}$ We calculated the predicted prices defined by (66) for all products and all months.

Of particular interest are the predicted prices for products 2 and 4 for months 1-8 and for product 12 for months 10 and $20-22$ when these products were not available. The predicted prices for products 2 and 4 for the first 8 months in our sample period were $1.62,1.56,1.60,1.52,1.61,1.52,1.70 .1 .97$ and $1.85,1.46,1.80,1.37,1.77,1.83,1.88$, 2.27 respectively. The predicted prices for product 12 for months 10 and 20-22 were 1.37, $1.20,1.22$ and 1.28. These prices are rather far removed from the infinite reservation prices implied by the CES model.

However, there is a problem with our model: even though the predicted expenditure shares are quite close to the actual expenditure shares, the predicted prices are not particularly close to the actual prices. Thus the equation by equation $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ for the 19 product prices were as follows: ${ }^{49} 0.7571,0.8209,0.8657,0.8969,0.9025,0.7578,0.8660$,

[^20]$0.0019,0.2517,0.1222,0.0000,0.0013,0.9125,0.6724,0.4609,0.7235,0.5427,0.8148$ and 0.4226 . The average $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ is only 0.5681 which is not very satisfactory. How can the $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ for the share equations be so high while the corresponding $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ for the fitted prices are so low? The answer appears to be the following one: when a price is unusually low, the corresponding quantity is unusually high and vice versa. Thus the errors in the fitted price equations and the corresponding fitted quantity equations tend to offset each other and so the fitted share equations are fairly close to the actual shares whereas the errors in the fitted price and quantity equations can be rather large but in opposite directions.

The above poor fits for the predicted prices caused us to re-examine our estimating strategy. The primary purpose of our estimation of preferences is to obtain "reasonable" predicted prices for products which are not available. Our primary purpose is not the prediction of expenditure shares; it is the prediction of reservation prices! Thus in the following section, we will switch from estimating share equations to the estimation of price equations.

## 10. The Single Equation Approach to the Estimation of KBF Preferences Using Price Equations

Our next system of estimating equations used prices as the dependent variables:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv \mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}} \Sigma_{\mathrm{k}=1}{ }^{19} \mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{ik}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{k}}^{\mathrm{t}} /\left[\sum_{\mathrm{n}=1}^{19} \Sigma_{\mathrm{m}=1}{ }^{19} \mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{nm}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{m}}^{\mathrm{t}}\right]+\varepsilon_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}=1, \ldots, 39 ; \mathrm{i}=1, \ldots, 18 \tag{67}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the A matrix was defined as $A=b b^{T}-c^{1} c^{1 T}-c^{2} c^{2 T}-c^{3} c^{3 T}-c^{4} c^{4 T}$ and the vectors $b$ and $c^{1}$ to $c^{4}$ satisfy the same restrictions as the last model in the previous section. We stack up the estimating equations defined by (67) into a single nonlinear regression and we drop the observations that correspond to products $i$ that were not available in period $t$.

We used the final estimates for the components of the $b, c^{1}, c^{2}, c^{3}$ and $c^{4}$ vectors from the previous model as starting coefficient values for the present model. The initial log likelihood of our new model using these starting values for the coefficients was 415.576. The final log likelihood for this model was 518.881, an increase of 103.305. Thus switching from having shares to having prices as the dependent variables did significantly change our estimates. The single equation $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ was 0.9453 . We used our estimated coefficients to form predicted prices $\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}$ using equations (67) evaluated at our new parameter estimates. The equation by equation $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ comparing the predicted prices for the 19 products with the actual prices were as follows: ${ }^{50} 0.8295,0.8621,0.9001,0.9163$, $0.8988,0.8319,0.9134,0.0350,0.2439,0.2754,0.0236,0.0068,0.8704,0.6951,0.4211$, $0.8082,0.6180,0.8517$ and 0.2868 . The average $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ was 0.5941 .

Since the predicted prices are still not very close to the actual prices, we decided to press on and estimate a new model which added another rank 1 substitution matrix to the

[^21]substitution matrix; i.e., we set $A=b b^{T}-c^{1} c^{1 T}-c^{2} c^{2 T}-c^{3} c^{3 T}-c^{4} c^{4 T}-c^{5} c^{5 T}$ where $c^{5 T}=$ $\left[0,0,0,0, \mathrm{c}_{5}{ }^{5}, \ldots, \mathrm{c}_{19}{ }^{5}\right]$ and the additional normalization $\mathrm{c}_{19}{ }^{5}=-\Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=5}{ }^{18} \mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{5}$.

We used the final estimates for the components of the $b, c^{1}, c^{2}, c^{3}$ and $c^{4}$ vectors from the previous model as starting coefficient values for the present model along with $\mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{5}=0.001$ for $n=5,6, \ldots, 18$. The initial log likelihood of our new model using these starting values for the coefficients was 518.881 . The final $\log$ likelihood for this model was 550.346, an increase of 31.465 . The single equation $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ was 0.9501 . We used our estimated coefficients to form predicted prices $\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}$ using equations (67) evaluated at our new parameter estimates. The equation by equation $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ comparing the predicted prices for the 19 products with the actual prices were as follows: $0.8295,0.8621,0.9001,0.9163$, $0.8988,0.8319,0.9134,0.0350,0.2439,0.2754,0.0236,0.0068,0.8704,0.6951,0.4211$, $0.8082,0.6180,0.8517$ and 0.2868 .

Since the increase in log likelihood for the rank 5 substitution matrix over the previous rank 4 substitution matrix was fairly large, we decided to add another rank 1 matrix to the A matrix. Thus for our next model, we set $A=b b^{T}-c^{1} c^{1 T}-c^{2} c^{2 T}-c^{3} c^{3 T}-c^{4} c^{4 T}-c^{5} c^{5 T}$ $-\mathrm{c}^{6} \mathrm{c}^{6 \mathrm{~T}}$ where $\mathrm{c}^{6 \mathrm{~T}}=\left[0,0,0,0,0, \mathrm{c}_{6}{ }^{6}, \ldots, \mathrm{c}_{19}{ }^{6}\right]$ and the additional normalization $\mathrm{c}_{19}{ }^{6}=-\Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=6}{ }^{18}$ $c_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{6}$.

We used the final estimates for the components of the $b, c^{1}, c^{2}, c^{3}, c^{4}$ and $c^{5}$ vectors from the previous model as starting coefficient values for the new model along with $\mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{6}=$ 0.001 for $\mathrm{n}=6,7, \ldots, 18$. The final log likelihood for this model was 568.877 , an increase of 18.531 . The single equation $R^{2}$ was 0.9527 .

The present model had 111 unknown parameters that were estimated (plus a variance parameter). We had only 680 observations and so we decided to call a halt to our estimation procedure. Also convergence of the nonlinear estimation was slowing down and so it was becoming increasingly difficult for Shazam to converge to the maximum likelihood estimates. Thus we stopped our sequential estimation process at this point.

The parameter estimates for the rank 5 substitution matrix are listed below in Table $3 .{ }^{51}$
Table 3: Estimated Parameters for KBF Preferences

| Coef | Estimate | t Stat | Coef | Estimate | t Stat | Coef | Estimate | t Stat |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\mathrm{b}_{1}{ }^{*}$ | 1.3450 | 11.388 | $\mathrm{c}_{3}{ }^{\text {*}}$ | -0.0780 | -0.113 | $\mathrm{c}_{9}{ }^{\text {+ }}$ | 0.1525 | 0.256 |
| $\mathrm{b}_{2}{ }^{*}$ | 1.3138 | 10.769 | $\mathrm{c}_{4}{ }^{\text {2*}}$ | -0.7121 | -0.724 | $\mathrm{c}_{10}{ }^{\text {+ }}$ | -0.0321 | -0.053 |
| $\mathrm{b}_{3}^{*}$ | 1.4318 | 11.311 | $\mathrm{c}_{5}{ }^{2 *}$ | -0.0973 | -0.242 | $\mathrm{c}_{11}{ }^{\text {4**}}$ | -0.6147 | -0.812 |
| $\mathrm{b}_{4}{ }^{\text {* }}$ | 1.5697 | 11.541 | $\mathrm{c}_{6}{ }^{\text {2*}}$ | -0.6352 | -1.275 | $\mathrm{c}_{12}{ }^{\text {4**}}$ | -1.5855 | -1.128 |
| $\mathrm{b}_{5}{ }^{*}$ | 1.3709 | 11.226 | $\mathrm{c}_{7}{ }^{2 *}$ | -0.6146 | -1.378 | $\mathrm{c}_{13}{ }^{\text {4* }}$ | -0.2332 | -0.311 |
| $\mathrm{b}_{6}{ }^{*}$ | 2.0885 | 11.886 | $\mathrm{c}_{8}{ }^{\text {2** }}$ | 1.1453 | 1.811 | $\mathrm{c}_{14{ }^{4 *}}$ | -0.1605 | -0.242 |
| $\mathbf{b}_{7}^{*}$ | 1.4180 | 11.403 | $\mathrm{c}_{9}{ }^{\text {+ }}$ | -0.3882 | -1.351 | $\mathrm{c}_{15}{ }^{\text {* }}$ | -0.6687 | -1.690 |
| $\mathrm{b}_{8}{ }^{*}$ | 0.8216 | 9.021 | $\mathrm{c}_{10}{ }^{\text {* }}$ | -0.5408 | -1.728 | $\mathrm{c}_{16}{ }^{4 *}$ | -0.2246 | -0.302 |

[^22]| $\mathrm{b}_{9}{ }^{\text {* }}$ | 0.5692 | 9.670 | $\mathrm{c}_{11{ }^{2 *}}$ | 0.9956 | 2.140 | $\mathrm{c}_{17}{ }^{\text {+ }}$ | 3.2700 | 3.547 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\mathrm{b}_{10}{ }^{*}$ | 0.5880 | 9.476 | $\mathrm{c}_{12} 2^{\text {* }}$ | 1.9022 | 1.674 | $\mathrm{c}_{18}{ }^{\text {4**}}$ | -0.3506 | -0.436 |
| $\mathrm{b}_{11}{ }^{*}$ | 0.8010 | 10.010 | $\mathrm{c}_{13}{ }^{2 *}$ | -0.4551 | -1.480 | $\mathrm{c}_{5}{ }^{\text {* }}$ | -0.0555 | -0.105 |
| $\mathrm{b}_{12}{ }^{*}$ | 1.0962 | 9.162 | $\mathrm{c}_{14}{ }^{\text {2* }}$ | -0.7303 | -1.455 | $\mathrm{c}_{6}{ }^{\text {* }}$ | -0.0444 | -0.118 |
| $\mathrm{b}_{13}{ }_{*}^{*}$ | 1.2411 | 11.136 | $\mathrm{c}_{15}{ }^{2 *}$ | -0.3204 | -0.795 | $\mathrm{c}_{7}{ }^{\text {* }}$ | -0.0952 | -0.056 |
| $\mathrm{b}_{14}{ }^{*}$ | 1.6071 | 11.124 | $\mathrm{c}_{16^{2 *}}$ | 0.2584 | 0.842 | $\mathrm{c}_{5^{\text {5* }}}{ }^{\text {* }}$ | -0.2548 | -0.038 |
| $\mathrm{b}_{15}{ }^{*}$ | 0.7145 | 10.115 | $\mathrm{c}_{17}{ }^{\text {* }}$ | 0.0199 | 0.007 | $\mathrm{c}_{9}{ }^{\text {* }}$ | -0.6205 | -0.887 |
| $\mathrm{b}_{16}{ }_{*}^{*}$ | 1.3384 | 11.465 | $\mathrm{c}_{18^{2 *}}{ }^{\text {2***}}$ | -0.5013 | -1.128 | $\mathrm{c}_{10}{ }_{5}{ }^{\text {\% }}$ | -0.5634 | -0.792 |
| $\mathrm{b}_{17}{ }^{*}$ | 1.5759 | 7.968 | $\mathrm{c}^{3{ }^{\text {* }}}$ | 1.3620 | 5.405 | $\mathrm{c}_{11}{ }^{\text {5* }}$ | -0.1094 | -0.028 |
| $\mathrm{b}_{18}{ }^{*}$ | 1.3699 | 11.400 | $\mathrm{c}_{4}{ }^{3 *}$ | 1.7166 | 4.405 | $\mathrm{c}_{12}{ }^{5{ }^{\text {F*}}}$ | -0.3085 | -0.036 |
| $\mathrm{c}_{1}{ }^{1 *}{ }^{*}$ | 1.9832 | 10.031 | $\mathrm{c}_{5^{3 *}}{ }^{\text {* }}$ | 1.0262 | 5.104 | $\mathrm{c}_{13}{ }^{5{ }^{\text {*}}}$ | 0.6261 | 0.120 |
| $\mathrm{c}_{2}{ }^{\text {* }}$ | 1.6598 | 6.653 | $\mathrm{c}_{6}{ }^{\text {3/ }}$ | -0.4277 | -1.090 | $\mathrm{c}_{14}{ }^{\text {5* }}$ | 0.0516 | 0.013 |
| $\mathrm{c}_{3}{ }^{\text {+ }}$ | -0.2507 | -1.186 | $\mathrm{c}_{7}{ }^{\text {3* }}$ | 0.8958 | 2.431 | $\mathrm{c}_{15}{ }^{\text {5**}}$ | -0.0774 | -0.024 |
| $\mathrm{c}_{4}{ }^{\text {+ }}$ | 0.1313 | 0.552 | $\mathrm{c}_{8}{ }^{3 *}$ | -0.4633 | -0.809 | $\mathrm{c}_{166^{5 *}}$ | 0.7559 | 0.134 |
| $\mathrm{c}_{5}{ }^{\text {** }}$ | 0.0126 | 0.088 | $\mathrm{c}_{9}{ }^{3 *}$ | -0.0097 | -0.041 | $\mathrm{c}_{17}{ }^{\text {5**}}$ | 0.6127 | 0.225 |
| $\mathrm{c}_{6}{ }^{\text {* }}$ | -0.0106 | -0.050 | $\mathrm{c}_{10}{ }^{3{ }^{*}}$ | -0.0785 | -0.277 | $\mathrm{c}_{18}{ }^{\text {5** }}$ | 0.4772 | 0.054 |
| $\mathrm{c}_{7}{ }^{*}$ | -0.3807 | -1.914 | $\mathrm{c}_{11}{ }^{\text {3* }}$ | -0.5885 | -1.064 | $\mathrm{c}_{6}{ }^{\text {* }}$ | -0.0093 | -0.028 |
| $\mathrm{c}_{1^{1{ }^{\text { }}}{ }^{\text {+ }}}$ | -0.4251 | -1.856 | $\mathrm{c}_{12}{ }^{3{ }^{\text {* }}}$ | -0.1383 | -0.137 | $\mathrm{c}_{7}{ }^{6}{ }^{\text {* }}$ | 0.1776 | 0.380 |
| c9 ${ }^{\text {¹* }}$ | -0.0179 | -0.114 | $\mathrm{c}_{13}{ }^{3{ }^{*}}$ | -0.0220 | -0.093 | $\mathrm{c}_{8}{ }^{\text {6* }}$ | -0.7621 | -0.300 |
| $\mathrm{c}_{10}{ }^{1{ }^{\text {* }}}$ | -0.2753 | -1.576 |  | -0.4538 | -1.183 | $\mathrm{c}_{9}{ }^{6}{ }^{\text {* }}$ | -0.0805 | -0.015 |
| $\mathrm{c}_{11} 1^{*}{ }^{\text {* }}$ | -0.9620 | -4.477 | $\mathrm{c}_{15} \mathrm{~S}^{\text {3**}}$ | -0.4603 | -2.033 | $\mathrm{c}_{10}{ }^{6{ }^{\text {6**}}}$ | 0.0788 | 0.016 |
|  | -0.8816 | -2.693 |  | -0.0116 | -0.064 |  | -0.4361 | -0.270 |
| $\mathrm{c}_{13}{ }^{1 *}$ | 0.1146 | 1.524 | $\mathrm{c}_{17}{ }^{\text {3** }}$ | -2.1645 | -2.382 | $\mathrm{c}_{12}{ }^{6 *}$ | -0.9471 | -0.231 |
| $\mathrm{c}_{14}{ }^{\text {+ }}$ | -0.2175 | -1.016 | $\mathrm{c}_{18}{ }^{\text {3** }}$ | 0.0091 | 0.033 | $\mathrm{c}_{13}{ }^{6 *}$ | -0.6016 | -0.114 |
| $\mathrm{c}_{15}{ }^{1{ }^{\text {* }}}$ | -0.1262 | -0.854 |  | -0.5049 | -0.708 | $\mathrm{c}_{14{ }^{\text {6** }}}$ | 0.4660 | 0.979 |
| $\mathrm{c}_{166^{1 *}}{ }^{\text {+ }}$ | 0.1367 | 1.247 | $\mathrm{c}_{5}{ }^{\text {4* }}$ | 0.4895 | 1.341 | $\mathrm{c}_{15}{ }^{6}$ | 0.3859 | 0.335 |
|  | -0.6792 | -1.544 | $\mathrm{c}_{6}{ }^{4 *}$ | 0.2658 | 0.466 | $c_{16}{ }^{6}$ | 0.6562 | 0.103 |
| $\mathrm{c}_{18}{ }^{\text {1**}}$ | 0.0849 | 0.450 | $\mathrm{c}_{7}{ }^{\text {+ }}$ | 0.3802 | 0.625 | $\mathrm{c}_{17} \mathrm{f}^{*}$ | 0.1162 | 0.002 |
| $\mathrm{c}_{2}{ }^{\text {+ }}$ | 0.7173 | 1.584 | $\mathrm{c}_{8}{ }^{\text {4* }}$ | -0.1078 | -0.118 | $\mathrm{c}_{18}{ }^{\text {6**}}$ | 1.0227 | 0.258 |

The estimated $b_{n}{ }^{*}$ in Table 3 for $n=1, \ldots, 18$ plus $b_{19}=1$ are proportional to the vector of first order partial derivatives of the KBF utility function $f(q)$ evaluated at the vector of ones, $\nabla_{\mathrm{q}} \mathrm{f}\left(1_{19}\right)$. Thus the $\mathrm{b}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{*}$ can be interpreted as estimates of the relative quality of the 19 products. Viewing Table 3 , it can be seen that the highest quality products were products 6,17 and $4\left(\mathrm{~b}_{6}{ }^{*}=2.09, \mathrm{~b}_{17}{ }^{*}=1.58, \mathrm{~b}_{4}{ }^{*}=1.57\right)$ and the lowest quality products were products 9,10 and $15\left(\mathrm{~b}_{9}{ }^{*}=0.57, \mathrm{~b}_{10}{ }^{*}=0.59, \mathrm{~b}_{15}{ }^{*}=0.71\right)$.

With the estimated $b^{*}$ and $c^{*}$ vectors in hand (denote them as $b^{*}$ and $c^{k^{*}}$ for $k=1, \ldots, 6$ ), form the estimated A matrix as follows:
and denote the ij element of $\mathrm{A}^{*}$ as $\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{ij}}{ }^{*}$ for $\mathrm{i}, \mathrm{j}=1, \ldots, 19$. The predicted price for product i in month $t$ is defined as follows:
(69) $\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{*} \equiv \mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}} \Sigma_{\mathrm{k}=1}{ }^{19} \mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{ik}}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{k}}^{\mathrm{t}} /\left[\Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=1}{ }^{19} \Sigma_{\mathrm{m}=1}{ }^{19} \mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{nm}}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{m}}^{\mathrm{t}}\right]$;

$$
t=1, \ldots, 39 ; i=1, \ldots, 19
$$

where $e^{t} \equiv \mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{t}} \cdot \mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}$ is period t sales or expenditures on the 19 products during month t . We calculated the predicted prices defined by (69) for all products and all months.

Of particular interest are the predicted prices for products 2 and 4 for months 1-8 and for product 12 for months 10 and $20-22$ when these products were not available. The predicted prices for products 2 and 4 for the first 8 months in our sample period were $1.62,1.56,1.60,1.52,1.61,1.52,1.70 .1 .97$ and $1.85,1.46,1.80,1.37,1.77,1.83,1.88$, 2.27 respectively. The predicted prices for product 12 for months 10 and 20-22 were 1.37, $1.20,1.22$ and 1.28 . These predicted prices will be used as our "best" reservation prices for the missing products in the remainder of the paper.

The equation by equation $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ that compares the predicted prices for the 19 products with the actual prices were as follows: ${ }^{52} 0.8274,0.8678,0.9001,0.9174,0.8955,0.8536$, $0.9047,0.0344,0.3281,0.4242,0.0516,0.2842,0.8650,0.7280,0.4872,0.8135,0.8542$, 0.8479 and 0.3210 . The average $R^{2}$ for Model 14 was 0.6424 . Twelve of the 19 equations had an $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ greater than 0.70 while 5 of the equations had an $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ less than $0.40 .{ }^{53}$

The month t utility level or aggregate quantity level implied by the KBF model, $\mathrm{Q}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$, is defined as follows:

$$
\text { (70) } \mathrm{Q}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{tT}} \mathrm{~A}^{*} \mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{1 / 2} ; \quad \mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, 39
$$

The corresponding KBF (unnormalized) implicit price level, $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{t^{*}}$, is defined as period t sales of the 19 products, $\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}}$, divided by the period t aggregate KBF quantity level, $\mathrm{Q}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{t}$ :
(71) $\mathrm{P}_{\text {KBF }}{ }^{\mathrm{t}^{*}} \equiv \mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{Q}_{\text {KBF }}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} ; \quad \mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, 39$.

The month t KBF price index, $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$, is defined as the month t KBF price level divided by the month 1 KBF price level; i.e., $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv \mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}^{*}} / \mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{1 *}$ for $\mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, 39$. The KBF price index is listed below in Table 4.

Now that we have imputed prices for the unavailable products, we can compute fixed base and chained Fisher indexes using these prices for the unavailable products along with the corresponding 0 quantities. Denote these Fisher indexes for month $t$ that use our imputed prices as $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FI}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ and $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FICh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ for $\mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, 39$. These indexes are also listed in Table 4.

It turns out that we can define estimates of the change in the true cost of living index due to changes in the availability of products in our KBF framework in a manner that is similar to that used by Feenstra. In order to accomplish this task, we need to define

[^23]various Fisher price indexes that make use of the predicted prices that result from the estimation of our last KBF model. The first of these additional Fisher indexes is $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FI}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ which uses the predicted or imputed prices for the missing products (along with the associated 0 quantities) along with the actual prices and quantities for the remaining products to produce a fixed base Fisher price index. Using the same data, we can produce a chained Fisher price index, $\mathrm{P}_{\text {FICh }}{ }^{\text {t }}$. These indexes are listed in Table 4 below. The next two Fisher price indexes are the fixed base and chained maximum overlap Fisher indexes $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{F}}{ }^{t}$ and $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FCh}}{ }^{t}$ that were defined earlier in Section 5 above. These indexes were listed in Table 2 and are listed again in Table 4 below. The final two Fisher indexes are the fixed base and chained Fisher price indexes, $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FP}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ and $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FPCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$, that use the predicted prices for all products and all time periods defined by equations (69), which in turn are generated by our final estimated KBF utility function. It turns out that these indexes are identical and are also equal to the corresponding KBF price indexes, $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$, that are directly defined by the estimated utility function; see equations (71), which define the $P_{K B F}{ }^{t^{*}} \equiv e^{t} / Q_{K B F}{ }^{t}$ which in turn are normalized to define the $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$. Thus we have $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}=\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FP}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}=\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FPCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ for all t . All of these indexes are listed in Table 4.

Table 4: The KBF Implicit Price Index, Fixed Base and Maximum Overlap Fisher Price Indexes and Various Fisher Price Indexes using KBF Imputed Prices for Unavailable Products

| Month | $\mathbf{P}_{\text {KbF }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathbf{P}_{\text {F }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FCCh}}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathbf{P}_{\mathrm{FI}}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathbf{P}_{\text {FICh }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathbf{P}_{\text {FP }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathbf{P}_{\text {FPCh }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 1.00000 | 1.00000 | 1.00000 | 1.00000 | 1.00000 | 1.00000 | 1.00000 |
| 2 | 0.98816 | 1.00218 | 1.00218 | 1.00218 | 1.00218 | 0.98816 | 0.98816 |
| 3 | 0.99734 | 1.02342 | 1.01124 | 1.02342 | 1.01124 | 0.99734 | 0.99734 |
| 4 | 0.93078 | 0.93388 | 0.94265 | 0.93388 | 0.94265 | 0.93078 | 0.93078 |
| 5 | 0.92749 | 0.93964 | 0.93715 | 0.93964 | 0.93715 | 0.92749 | 0.92749 |
| 6 | 1.02000 | 1.03989 | 1.04075 | 1.03989 | 1.04075 | 1.02000 | 1.02000 |
| 7 | 1.04222 | 1.05662 | 1.10208 | 1.05662 | 1.10208 | 1.04222 | 1.04222 |
| 8 | 1.19800 | 1.15739 | 1.26987 | 1.15739 | 1.26987 | 1.19800 | 1.19800 |
| 9 | 1.14801 | 1.15209 | 1.24778 | 1.15165 | 1.24727 | 1.14801 | 1.14801 |
| 10 | 1.14946 | 1.14617 | 1.24137 | 1.16081 | 1.24528 | 1.14946 | 1.14946 |
| 11 | 1.13863 | 1.14088 | 1.22950 | 1.13876 | 1.23033 | 1.13863 | 1.13863 |
| 12 | 1.10858 | 1.12760 | 1.22009 | 1.10951 | 1.22091 | 1.10858 | 1.10858 |
| 13 | 1.08290 | 1.10698 | 1.20731 | 1.11511 | 1.20813 | 1.08290 | 1.08290 |
| 14 | 1.11953 | 1.13419 | 1.23863 | 1.14803 | 1.23948 | 1.11953 | 1.11953 |
| 15 | 1.04018 | 1.05579 | 1.15978 | 1.04086 | 1.16056 | 1.04018 | 1.04018 |
| 16 | 1.04081 | 1.05099 | 1.15371 | 1.04836 | 1.15449 | 1.04081 | 1.04081 |
| 17 | 0.94930 | 0.98640 | 1.08568 | 0.99410 | 1.08642 | 0.94930 | 0.94930 |
| 18 | 0.86479 | 0.89490 | 0.98385 | 0.89105 | 0.98452 | 0.86479 | 0.86479 |
| 19 | 0.87354 | 0.89032 | 0.99122 | 0.87308 | 0.99189 | 0.87355 | 0.87355 |
| 20 | 0.88231 | 0.89016 | 0.99104 | 0.88051 | 0.99193 | 0.88231 | 0.88231 |
| 21 | 0.88333 | 0.89453 | 1.00061 | 0.88920 | 1.00150 | 0.88333 | 0.88333 |
| 22 | 0.85408 | 0.85466 | 0.95983 | 0.86217 | 0.96068 | 0.85408 | 0.85408 |
| 23 | 0.87493 | 0.88842 | 0.97730 | 0.87981 | 0.97902 | 0.87493 | 0.87493 |
| 24 | 0.88535 | 0.88930 | 0.96178 | 0.89357 | 0.96347 | 0.88535 | 0.88535 |
| 25 | 0.79866 | 0.80421 | 0.88017 | 0.80050 | 0.88172 | 0.79866 | 0.79866 |
| 26 | 0.83066 | 0.84644 | 0.91938 | 0.83026 | 0.92100 | 0.83066 | 0.83066 |
| 27 | 0.87815 | 0.88641 | 0.98171 | 0.88749 | 0.98344 | 0.87815 | 0.87815 |


| 28 | 0.79681 | 0.81528 | 0.90580 | 0.82665 | 0.90739 | 0.79681 | 0.79681 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 29 | 0.85006 | 0.85705 | 0.95671 | 0.85086 | 0.95839 | 0.85006 | 0.85006 |
| 30 | 0.83602 | 0.84508 | 0.94446 | 0.85383 | 0.94612 | 0.83602 | 0.83602 |
| 31 | 0.86528 | 0.87333 | 0.97386 | 0.87411 | 0.97557 | 0.86528 | 0.86528 |
| 32 | 0.89165 | 0.89973 | 1.00016 | 0.92038 | 1.00192 | 0.89165 | 0.89165 |
| 33 | 0.91245 | 0.92673 | 1.02452 | 0.92404 | 1.02632 | 0.91245 | 0.91245 |
| 34 | 0.94661 | 0.95385 | 1.05227 | 0.95012 | 1.05412 | 0.94660 | 0.94660 |
| 35 | 1.04573 | 0.98690 | 1.10820 | 0.99422 | 1.11014 | 1.04573 | 1.04573 |
| 36 | 0.95051 | 0.96237 | 1.08529 | 0.95568 | 1.08719 | 0.95051 | 0.95051 |
| 37 | 1.04791 | 1.04948 | 1.18995 | 1.04808 | 1.19204 | 1.04791 | 1.04791 |
| 38 | 1.08860 | 1.09545 | 1.21560 | 1.10279 | 1.21773 | 1.08860 | 1.08860 |
| 39 | 0.92639 | 0.94999 | 1.05918 | 0.95071 | 1.06104 | 0.92639 | 0.92639 |

The two chained indexes based on actual price data, the maximum overlap chained Fisher index, $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$, and the chained Fisher index that uses the estimated reservation prices from our last model, $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FICh}}{ }^{t}$, suffer from a considerable amount of upward chain drift (most of which occurs between months 8 and 9). The Fisher fixed base and chained indexes that use predicted prices from our last KBF model everywhere, $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FP}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ and $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FPCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$, are both exactly equal to $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ as theory requires.

Thus the two chained Fisher indexes are well above the other indexes. It can also be seen that the remaining indexes are not all that different for our particular data set. Thus in particular, the easy to calculate fixed base maximum overlap Fisher price index $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{F}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ provided a satisfactory approximation to the theoretically more desirable fixed base Fisher index $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FI}}{ }^{t}$ that used imputed reservation prices for the missing products.

Feenstra's methodology for measuring the benefits and costs of changing product availability basically assumes that with the help of some econometric estimation (i.e., the estimation of the elasticity of substitution), it is possible to calculate the purchaser's true cost of living index. It is also possible to calculate an exact index for the cost of living index for the maximum overlap universe. Thus dividing the true cost of living by the maximum overlap cost of living, Feenstra obtains an index that can be interpreted as the net benefits of the changing availability of products between the two periods being compared. We can apply a variant of this methodology in the present situation. Having estimated reservation prices for the missing products, we can calculate a comprehensive Fisher chain link index going from period $t-1$ to period $t$, which is $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FICh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FICh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1}$. Holding product availability constant, we can calculate the corresponding chain link for the maximum overlap Fisher index for the products that are present in both periods, which is $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1}$. These indexes are listed in Table 8 above. The ratio of these two indexes is defined as follows:
(72) $\mathrm{I}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv\left[\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FICh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FICh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1}\right] /\left[\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1}\right]$;

$$
\mathrm{t}=2,3, \ldots, \mathrm{~T} .
$$

This index can be interpreted as a "correction" index which when multiplied by the readily calculated maximum overlap index $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1}$ gives us the "true" chain link index $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FICh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FICh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1}$, or it can be interpreted as the amount of bias in the maximum overlap chain link index due to changes in the availability of products. This index can be
calculated for our data set using the information on $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FICh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ and $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ listed above in Table 5. When the availability of products increases (decreases) going from period $t-1$ to $t$, we expect $\mathrm{I}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{\text {t }}$ to be less (greater) than one and $1-\mathrm{I}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ is an estimate of the percentage decrease (increase) in the cost of living due to the increased (decreased) availability of products. If the availability of products is constant over periods $t-1$ and $t$, then $I_{\text {KBF }}^{t}$ will be equal to 1 . Thus the periods where $\mathrm{I}_{\mathrm{KbF}}{ }^{t}$ differs from 1 in our data set are periods 9,10 , 11,20 and 23. The values for $\mathrm{I}_{\text {KBF }}{ }^{t}$ for these periods are listed in Table 5 below.

Table 5: Alternative Bias Indexes for Fisher Maximum Overlap Chain Link Indexes Using KBF Imputed Prices for Unavailable Products and Using KBF Imputed Prices for All Products

| $\mathbf{t}$ | $\mathbf{I}_{\text {KBF }}{ }^{\mathbf{t}}$ | $\mathbf{I}_{\text {KBF }}{ }^{\mathbf{t}^{*}}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 9 | $\mathbf{0 . 9 9 9 6 0}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 9 8 3 6}$ |
| 10 | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 3 5 5}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 1 2 4}$ |
| 11 | 0.99754 | $\mathbf{0 . 9 9 8 4 7}$ |
| 20 | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 0 2 1}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 2 9 4}$ |
| 23 | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 0 8 6}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 9 9 8 8}$ |
| Product | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 1 7 6}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 0 8 8}$ |

We expected $\mathrm{I}_{\text {KBF }}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ to be less than 1 for periods 9,11 and 23 when product availability increased and to be greater than 1 for periods 10 and 20 when product availability decreased. However, the month 23 value was $\mathrm{I}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{23}=1.00086$ which is greater than unity so the increased availability of product 12 in month 23 led to an increase in the cost of living rather than a decrease as expected. The product of the 5 nonunitary values for $\mathrm{I}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{t}$ $t$ was 1.00176 (see the last row of Table 5) and so the overall increase in the availability of products led to a small increase in the cost of living over the sample period equal to 0.176 percentage points, rather than a decrease as was expected. Since our estimated KBF utility function is not exactly consistent with the observed data, these kinds of counterintuitive results can occur.

One method for eliminating anomalous results is to replace all observed prices by their predicted prices (and of course use predicted prices for the missing product prices). The comprehensive predicted Fisher chain link index going from period $t-1$ to period $t$ using actual quantities $\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{t}$ and predicted prices $\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}^{{ }^{* *}}$ defined by definitions (69) above is $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FPCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FPCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1}=\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FP}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FP}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1}=\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1}$. Define $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FPMCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ as the maximum overlap chained Fisher price index that uses actual quantities $q_{i}{ }^{t}$ and the predicted prices $\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{{ }^{*}}{ }^{\text { }}$ defined by (69) above. Holding product availability constant, we can calculate the corresponding chain link for this maximum overlap Fisher index using predicted prices for the products that are present in both periods, which is $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FPMCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FPMCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1}$. The ratio of these two link indexes is defined as $\mathrm{I}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}$ :
(73) $\mathrm{I}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}^{*}} \equiv\left[\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FPCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FPCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1}\right] /\left[\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FPMCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FPMCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1}\right]$;

$$
\mathrm{t}=2,3, \ldots, \mathrm{~T}
$$

This index can also be interpreted as a "correction" index which when multiplied by the maximum overlap index using predicted prices, $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FPMCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FPMCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1}$, gives us the "true"
chain link index $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FPCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FPCh}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1}$ which is exactly consistent with our final estimated KBF utility function. Alternatively, it can be interpreted as an estimator for the amount of bias in the maximum overlap chain link Fisher index using predicted prices due to changes in the availability of products. When the availability of products increases (decreases) going from period $t-1$ to $t$, we expect $\mathrm{I}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}$ to be less (greater) than one and $1-\mathrm{I}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{t}$ is an estimate of the percentage decrease (increase) in the cost of living due to the increased (decreased) availability of products. As was the case with $\mathrm{I}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$, if the availability of products is constant over periods $t-1$ and $t$, then $\mathrm{I}_{\mathrm{KBF}} \mathrm{t}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}$ will be equal to 1 . Thus the periods where $\mathrm{I}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{t^{*}}$ differs from 1 in our data set are again periods $9,10,11,20$ and 23 . The values for $\mathrm{I}_{\mathrm{KBF}} \mathrm{t}^{*}$ for these periods are listed in Table 5 above.

Again, we expected $\mathrm{I}_{\mathrm{KBF}} \mathrm{t}^{*}$ to be less than 1 for periods 9,11 and 23 when product availability increased and to be greater than 1 for periods 10 and 20 when product availability decreased. Our expectations were realized; there were no anomalous results for the 5 periods. However, the product of the 5 nonunitary values for $\mathrm{I}_{\mathrm{KBF}}{ }^{t^{*}}$ was 1.00088 (see the last row and column of Table 5) and so the overall increase in the availability of products led to a tiny increase in the cost of living over the sample period equal to 0.088 percentage points, rather than a decrease as was expected. The explanation for the anomalous results lies in the fact that the maximum overlap Fisher price index does not correctly reflect the gains and losses from changing product availability. We will address this problem in the following section.

In the following section, we will develop an alternative methodology for estimating the gains and losses from changes in product availability that is based on the economic approach to index number theory. This approach utilizes the estimated well behaved utility function so it has the drawback of being very much dependent on the econometric estimation of the utility function. It has the advantage of being a much more transparent approach that is anomaly free.

## 11. The Gains and Losses Due to Changes in Product Availability Revisited

In this section, we consider an alternative framework for measuring the gains or losses in utility due to changes in the availability of products. We suppose that we have data on prices and quantities on the sales of N products for T periods. The vectors of observed period $t$ prices and quantities sold are $p^{t} \equiv\left[p_{1}{ }^{t}, \ldots, p_{N}{ }^{t}\right]>0_{N}$ and $q^{t} \equiv\left[q_{1}{ }^{t}, \ldots, q_{N}{ }^{t}\right]>0_{N}$ respectively for $t=1, \ldots, T$. Sales or expenditures on the $N$ products during period $t$ are $e^{t} \equiv$ $\mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{t}} \cdot \mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}=\Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=1}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}>0$ for $\mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T} .{ }^{54} \mathrm{We}$ assume that a linearly homogeneous utility function, $\mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}, \ldots, \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{N}}\right)=\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})$, has been estimated where $\mathrm{q} \geq 0_{\mathrm{N}}{ }^{55}$ If product n is not available (or not sold) during period $t$, we assume that the corresponding observed price and quantity, $\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ and $\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$, are set equal to zeros.

[^24]We calculate reservation prices for the unavailable products. We also need to form predicted prices for the available commodities, where the predicted prices are consistent with our econometrically estimated utility function and the observed quantity data, $\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}$. The period t reservation or predicted price for product $\mathrm{n}, \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}} \mathrm{t}^{\mathrm{*}^{\prime}}$, is defined as follows, using the observed period $t$ expenditure, $e^{t}$, the observed period $t$ quantity vector $q^{t}$ and the partial derivatives of the estimated utility function $f(q)$ as follows:
(74) $\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{{ }^{*}} \equiv \mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}}\left[\partial \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}\right) / \partial \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}\right] / \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)$;

$$
\mathrm{n}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N} ; \mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~T}
$$

The prices defined by (74) are also Rothbarth's (1941) virtual prices; they are the prices which rationalize the observed period $t$ quantity vector as a solution to the period $t$ utility maximization problem. Since $f(q)$ is nondecreasing in its arguments and $e^{t}>0$, we see that $\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{*} \geq 0$ for all n and $\mathrm{t}^{56}$ If the estimated utility function fits the observed data exactly (so that all errors in the estimating equations are equal to 0 ), ${ }^{57}$ then the predicted prices, $\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}$, for the available products will be equal to the corresponding actual prices, $\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$.

Imputed expenditures on product $n$ during period $t$ are defined as $p_{n}{ }^{{ }^{*}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ for $\mathrm{n}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N}$. Note that if product $n$ is not sold during period $t, q_{n}{ }^{t}=0$ and hence $p_{n}{ }^{t^{*}} q_{n}{ }^{t}=0$ as well. Total imputed expenditures for all products sold during period t , $\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}$, are defined as the sum of the individual product imputed expenditures:

$$
\begin{align*}
(75) \mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}} & \equiv \sum_{\mathrm{n}=1}{ }^{\mathrm{N}}{ }^{\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}} \mathrm{t}^{*} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} ;} \\
& =\Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=1}{ }^{2} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}}\left[\partial \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}\right) / \partial \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}\right] / \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)  \tag{74}\\
& =\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}}
\end{align*}
$$

where the last equality follows using the linear homogeneity of $f(q)$ since by Euler's Theorem on homogeneous functions, we have $f(q)=\Sigma_{n=1}{ }^{N} q_{n} \partial f(q) / \partial q_{n}$. Thus period $t$ imputed expenditures, $\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}$, are equal to period t actual expenditures, $\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}}$.

The above material sets the stage for the main acts: namely how to measure the welfare gain if product availability increases and how to measure the welfare loss if product availability decreases.

Suppose that in period $\mathrm{t}-1$, product 1 was not available (so that $\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}-1}=0$ ), but in period t , it becomes available and a positive amount is purchased (so that $\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{t}>0$ ). Our task is to define a measure of the increase in purchaser welfare that can be attributed to the increase in commodity availability.

Define the vector of purchases of products during period $t$ excluding purchases of product 1 as $\mathrm{q}_{\sim 1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv\left[\mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}, \mathrm{q}_{3}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}, \ldots, \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{N}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right]$. Thus $\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}=\left[\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}, \mathrm{q}_{\sim 1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right]$. Since by assumption, an estimated utility function $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})$ is available, we can use this utility function in order to define the aggregate level of purchaser utility during period $t, \mathrm{u}^{\mathrm{t}}$, as follows:

[^25](76) $u^{t} \equiv \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)=\mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}, \mathrm{q}_{\sim 1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right)$.

Now exclude the purchases of product 1 and define the (diminished) utility, $\mathrm{u}_{\sim}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$, the utility generated by the remaining vector of purchases, $\mathrm{q}_{\sim}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$, as follows:
(77) $\mathrm{u}_{\sim 1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv \mathrm{f}\left(0, \mathrm{q}_{\sim 1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right)$

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\leq \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}, \mathrm{q}_{\sim 1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right) & \text { since } \mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q}) \text { is nondecreasing in the components of } \mathrm{q} \\
=\mathrm{u}^{\mathrm{t}} & \text { using definition (76). }
\end{array}
$$

Define the period $t$ imputed expenditures on products excluding product 1 , $\mathrm{e}_{\sim 1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}$, as follows:

$$
\text { (78) } \mathrm{e}_{\sim 1}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}} \equiv \Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=2}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} .}
$$

$$
=\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}}-\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}^{*}} \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \quad \text { using (75) }
$$

$$
\leq \mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}} \quad \text { since } \mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}^{*}} \geq 0 \text { and } \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}>0
$$

Define the ratio of $\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}}$ to $\mathrm{e}_{\sim}{ }^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}$ as follows:
(79) $\lambda_{1} \equiv \mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{e}_{\sim}{ }^{t^{*}}$
$\geq 1 \quad$ using (78) and $\mathrm{e}_{\sim 1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}>0$.
Multiply the vector of period $t$ purchases excluding product $1, \mathrm{q}_{\sim}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$, by the scalar $\lambda_{1}$ and calculate the resulting imputed expenditures on the vector $\lambda_{1} q_{\sim 1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ :
(80) $\Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=2}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}\left(\lambda_{1} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right)=\lambda_{1} \Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=2}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}^{*}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$

$$
\text { (81) } \begin{aligned}
\Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=2}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}\left(\lambda_{1} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right) & =\lambda_{1} \Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=2}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}^{*}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \\
& =\lambda_{1} \mathrm{e}_{\sim 1}^{\mathrm{t}} \\
& =\left[\mathrm{e}^{\left.\mathrm{t} / \mathrm{e}_{\sim 1}{ }^{t^{*}}\right] \mathrm{e}_{\sim 1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}}\right. \\
& =\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
=\lambda_{1} \mathrm{e}_{\sim 1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \quad \text { using definition (78) }
$$

$$
=\left[\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{e}_{\sim 1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}\right] \mathrm{e}_{\sim 1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \quad \text { using definition (79) }
$$

Using the linear homogeneity of $f(q)$ in the components of $q$, we are able to calculate the utility level, $u_{A 1}{ }^{t}$, that is generated by the vector $\lambda_{1} q_{\sim 1}{ }^{t}$ as follows:

$$
\text { (82) } \begin{aligned}
\mathrm{u}_{\mathrm{A} 1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} & \equiv \mathrm{f}\left(0, \lambda_{1} \mathrm{q}_{\sim}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right) \\
& =\lambda_{1} \mathrm{f}\left(0, \mathrm{q}_{\sim 1}{ }^{t}\right) \\
& =\lambda_{1} \mathrm{u}_{\sim 1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}
\end{aligned}
$$

using the linear homogeneity of f using definition (77).

Note that $\lambda_{1}$ can be calculated using definition (79) and $\mathrm{u}_{\sim 1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ can be calculated using definition (71). Thus $u_{A 1}{ }^{t}$ can also be readily calculated.

Consider the following (hypothetical) purchaser's period t aggregate utility maximization problem where product 1 is not available and purchasers face the imputed prices $\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{{ }^{*}}$ for products $2, \ldots, \mathrm{~N}$ and the maximum expenditure on the $\mathrm{N}-1$ products is restricted to be equal to or less than actual expenditures on all N products during period t , which is $\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}}$ :

$$
\begin{align*}
\max _{q^{\prime} s}\left\{f\left(0, q_{2}, q_{3}, \ldots, q_{N}\right): \Sigma_{n=2}{ }^{N} p_{n}{ }^{t^{*}} q_{\mathrm{n}}=\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}}\right\} & \equiv \mathrm{u}_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}  \tag{83}\\
& \geq \mathrm{u}_{\mathrm{Al}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\mathrm{u}_{\mathrm{Al}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ is defined by (79). The inequality in (83) follows because (80) shows that $\lambda_{1} q_{\sim}{ }^{t}$ is a feasible solution for the utility maximization problem defined by (83).

Now consider the following period t unconstrained utility maximization problem using imputed prices and actual expenditure $e^{\mathrm{t}}$ :
(84) $\max _{q^{\prime} s}\left\{f\left(q_{1}, q_{2}, q_{3}, \ldots, q_{N}\right): \Sigma_{n=1}{ }^{N} p_{n}{ }^{t^{*}} q_{n}=e^{t}\right\}$.

The first order necessary conditions ${ }^{58}$ for the observed period $t$ quantity vector $q^{t}$ to solve (84) are as follows:
(85) $\nabla \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)=\lambda^{*} \mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}$;
(86) $p^{t^{*}} \cdot q^{t}=e^{t}$
where $\nabla f\left(q^{t}\right)$ is the vector of first order partial derivatives of $f$ evaluated at $q^{t}$ and $\lambda^{*}$ is the optimal Lagrange multiplier. Take the inner product of both sides of (85) with $q^{t}$ and solve the resulting equation for $\lambda^{*}=q^{t} \cdot \nabla f\left(q^{t}\right) / p^{t^{*}} \cdot q^{t}=q^{t} \cdot \nabla f\left(q^{t}\right) / e^{t}$ where we have used (75), which also shows that $q^{t}$ satisfies the constraint (86). Euler's Theorem on homogeneous functions implies that $\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}} \cdot \nabla \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)=\mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)$ and so $\lambda^{*}=\mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}\right) / \mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}}$. Replace $\lambda^{*}$ in equations (85) by $f\left(q^{t}\right) / e^{t}$ and we find that the resulting equations are equivalent to equations (74). Thus $q^{t}$ solves (84) and we have the following results:

$$
\begin{align*}
f\left(q^{t}\right)= & \max _{q^{\prime} s}\left\{f\left(q_{1}, q_{2}, q_{3}, \ldots, q_{N}\right): \Sigma_{n=1}{ }^{\mathrm{N}} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}=\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}}\right\}  \tag{87}\\
& =\mathrm{u}^{\mathrm{t}} \\
& \geq \mathrm{u}_{1}^{\mathrm{t}}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\mathrm{u}_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ is the optimal level of utility that is generated by a solution to the constrained period $t$ utility maximization problem defined by (83). The inequality in (87) follows since any optimal solution for (83) is only a feasible solution for the unconstrained utility maximization problem defined by (84). The inequalities (83) and (87) imply the following inequalities:
(88) $u^{t} \geq u_{1}{ }^{t} \geq u_{A 1}{ }^{t}$.

We regard $u_{A 1}{ }^{t}$ as an approximation to $u_{1}{ }^{t}$ (and it is also a lower bound for $u_{1}{ }^{t}$ ). Given that an estimated utility function $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})$ is on hand, it is easy to compute the approximate utility level $u_{A 1}{ }^{t}$ when product one is not available. The actual constrained utility level, $u_{1}{ }^{t}$, will in general involve solving numerically the nonlinear programming problem defined by (83). For the KBF functional form, instead of maximizing $\left(q^{T} A q\right)^{1 / 2}$, we could maximize its square, $\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{T}} \mathrm{Aq}$, and thus solving (83) would be equivalent to solving a quadratic

[^26]programming problem with a single linear constraint. For the CES functional form, it turns out that there is no need to solve (83) since the strong separability of the CES functional form will imply that $\mathrm{u}_{1}{ }^{t}=\mathrm{u}_{\mathrm{A} 1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ and the latter utility level can be readily calculated. ${ }^{59}$

A reasonable measure of the gain in utility due to the new availability of product 1 in period $\mathrm{t}, \mathrm{G}_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$, is the ratio of the completely unconstrained level of utility $\mathrm{u}^{\mathrm{t}}$ to the product 1 constrained level $\mathrm{u}_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$; i.e., define the product 1 utility gain for period $t$ as
(89) $\mathrm{G}_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv \mathrm{u}^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{u}_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \geq 1$
where the inequality follows from (87). The corresponding product 1 approximate utility gain is defined as:
(90) $\mathrm{G}_{\mathrm{A} 1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv \mathrm{u}^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{u}_{\mathrm{A} 1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \geq \mathrm{G}_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \geq 1$
where the inequalities in (90) follow from the inequalities in (88). Thus in general, the approximate gain is an upper bound to the true gain $\mathrm{G}_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ in utility that is due to the new availability of product 1 in period $t$.

Now consider the case where product 1 is available in period $t$ but it becomes unavailable in period $t+1$. In this case, we want to calculate an approximation to the loss of utility in period $t+1$ due to the unavailability of product 1 in period $t+1$. However, it turns out that our methodology will not provide an answer to this measurement problem using the price and quantity data for period $t+1$ : we have to approximate the loss of utility that will occur in period $t$ due to the unavailability of product 1 in period $t+1$ by looking at the loss of utility which would occur in period $t$ if product 1 became unavailable. Once we redefine our measurement problem in this way, we can simply adapt the inequalities that we have already established for period $t$ utility to the loss of utility from the unavailability of product 1 from the previous analysis for the gain in utility.

A reasonable measure of the hypothetical loss of utility due to the unavailability of product 1 in period $t, L_{1}{ }^{t}$, is the ratio of the product 1 constrained level of utility $u_{1}{ }^{t}$ to the completely unconstrained level of utility $u^{t}$ to the product 1 . We apply this hypothetical loss measure to period $\mathrm{t}+1$ when product 1 becomes unavailable; i.e., define the product 1 utility loss that can be attributed to the disappearance of product 1 in period $t+1$ as
(91) $\mathrm{L}_{1}^{\mathrm{t}+1} \equiv \mathrm{u}_{1}^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{u}^{\mathrm{t}} \leq 1$
where the inequality follows from (87). The corresponding product 1 approximate utility loss is defined as:
(92) $\mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{A} 1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}+1} \equiv \mathrm{u}_{\mathrm{Al}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{u}^{\mathrm{t}} \leq \mathrm{L}_{1}^{\mathrm{t}+1} \leq 1$

[^27]where the inequalities in (92) follow from the inequalities in (88). Thus in general, the approximate loss is an lower bound to the "true" loss $\mathrm{L}_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{t+1}}$ in utility that can be attributed to the disappearance of product 1 in period $t+1$. As was the case with our approximate gain measure, if $f(q)$ is a CES utility function or if $N=2$, then $L_{A 1}{ }^{t}=L_{1}{ }^{t}$.

If $f(q)$ is a linear utility function, then it can be shown that all of the above gain and loss measures are equal to unity; i.e., there are no utility gains and losses from changes in product availability because each product is a perfect substitute for every other product. Thus the closer $f(q)$ is to a linear function, the smaller will be the gains and losses due to changes in product availability.

In Appendix C, we work out counterparts to $u_{A 1} t / u^{t}$ for all periods $t$ and for all products $i$, where product 1 is replaced by product i in formula (92); i.e., we calculate the approximate loss of utility for the withdrawal of any product $i$ from the marketplace for each period t for our estimated CES and KBF utility functions. ${ }^{60}$

It is straightforward to adapt the above analysis from product 1 to product 12 and to compute the approximate gains and losses in utility that occur due to the disappearance of product 12 in period 10, its reappearance in period 11, its disappearance in period 20 and its final reappearance in period 23. These approximate losses and gains are denoted by $\mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{A} 12}{ }^{10}, \mathrm{G}_{\mathrm{A} 12}^{11}, \mathrm{~L}_{\mathrm{A} 12}{ }^{20}$ and $\mathrm{G}_{\mathrm{A} 12}{ }^{23}$ and are listed in Table 6. It is also straightforward to adapt the above analysis to situations where two new products appear in a period, which is the case for our products 2 and 4 which were missing in periods $1-8$ and make their appearance in period 9 . The approximate utility gain due to the new availability of these products is denoted by $\mathrm{G}_{\mathrm{A} 2,4}{ }^{9}$ and this measure is also listed in Table 6 using the estimated utility functions for our final KBF model. Table 1 above listed the reduction in the CES consumer price index for period 9 due to the introduction of products 2 and 4 in this period using the Feenstra methodology. From Table 1, this reduction was 0.99277. We convert this into a utility gain equal to $1 / 0.99277=1.00728$. We do similar conversions of the CES results listed in Table 1 into gains and losses in utility and we list these gains and losses in the last column of Table 6 below. Thus Table 6 compares the gains and losses in utility for the KBF and CES models for the 5 months where there was a change in product availability. We also list the product of these five approximate gain and loss estimates for both models in the last row of Table 6.

## Table 6: The Gains and Losses of Utility Due to Changes in Product Availability

|  | KBF | CES |
| :--- | :---: | :---: |
| $\mathbf{G}_{\mathbf{A} 2,4}{ }^{9}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 1 2 7}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 7 2 8}$ |
| $\mathbf{L}_{\mathbf{A} 12}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 9 7 4 8}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 9 6 4 3}$ |
| $\mathbf{G}_{\mathbf{A 1 2}}{ }^{11}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 3 0 4}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 4 3 3}$ |
| $\mathbf{L}_{\mathbf{A 1 2 0}}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 9 8 8 1}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 9 9 6 1 5}$ |
| $\mathbf{G}_{\mathbf{A 1 2}}{ }^{23}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 0 7 8}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 3 1 1}$ |
| Product $^{1.00138}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 0 0 7 2 8}$ |  |

[^28]The CES model implies that the net effect of changes in product availability is to increase purchasers' utility by approximately 0.728 percentage points while the KBF model implies a much smaller increase of 0.138 percentage points. This is only one set of experimental calculations but the above results indicate that the net gains in utility predicted for increases in the availability of products by the CES model can substantially overstate the benefits of increased product variety. The results in the present section reinforce the results that we obtained in the previous section; i.e., the Feenstra methodology tends to overstate the benefits from increased product variety.

We conclude this section with a brief discussion of Hausman's (2003; 40) perfectly valid cost (or expenditure) function approach to the estimation of reservation prices ${ }^{61}$ and we explain why we did not use it in the present study.

Instead of attempting to estimate a direct utility function, we could attempt to estimate a more general unit cost function than the CES unit cost function. Denote the more general unit cost function as $\mathrm{c}(\mathrm{p})$ where $\mathrm{p} \equiv\left[\mathrm{p}_{1}, \mathrm{p}_{2} \ldots, \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{N}}\right] \equiv\left[\mathrm{p}_{1}, \mathrm{p}_{\sim}\right]$ where $\mathrm{p}_{\sim 1}$ is the set of prices excluding the price of product 1 . Assuming that $\mathrm{c}(\mathrm{p})$ is positive, nondecreasing, linearly homogeneous and concave over the positive orthant ${ }^{62}$ and assuming all products are present in period $t$, the estimating equations for period $t$ are the following ones:

$$
\text { (93) } \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}=\mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{n}}\left(\mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{t}}\right) \mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{c}\left(\mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)+\varepsilon_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} ;
$$

$$
\mathrm{n}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N}
$$

where $q^{t}$ and $p^{t}$ are the observed quantity and price vectors for period $t$, $e^{t}$ is total expenditure on the N commodities during the period and $\mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{n}}\left(\mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{t}}\right) \equiv \partial \mathrm{c}\left(\mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{t}}\right) / \partial \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}$ for $\mathrm{n}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N}$. Now suppose product 1 is not available during period t . Then the N period t estimating equations are replaced by the following N equations:
(94) $\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}=\mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{n}}\left(\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{t^{*}}, \mathrm{p}_{\sim}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right) \mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{c}\left(\mathrm{p}_{1}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}, \mathrm{p}_{\sim 1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right)+\varepsilon_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$;

$$
\mathrm{n}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N}
$$

where $\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}=0$ and $\mathrm{p}_{1}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}$ is the reservation price that will drive demand for product 1 down to 0 in period t . It can be seen that $\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{{ }^{*}}$ is effectively an extra unknown parameter which must be estimated along with the other parameters in the unit cost function $\mathrm{c}(\mathrm{p})$. Typically, the resulting estimating equations become very nonlinear and difficult to estimate and so it becomes necessary (as a practical matter) to drop all N estimating equations defined by (94) for periods where product availability changes. Thus the econometrician is reduced to using the estimating equations for periods where all products in the group of products are available. In many situations, this will greatly reduce the available degrees of freedom and in some cases, lead to no degrees of freedom at all if every period has a missing product. Contrast this situation with the methodology

[^29]that we have used for our models that use the one big equation approach: we only needed to drop the missing product estimating equations using our primal approach instead of having to drop all estimating equations for any period which had one or more missing products. ${ }^{63}$

In the following section, we derive a second order approximation to the loss of utility due to the withdrawal of a product in the case of two products. We illustrate the methodology using our data set where the second product is interpreted as an aggregate of all products except the first product. We utilize this methodology using our estimated KBF and CES utility functions.

## 12. Approximate Loss of Utility Measures for the Case of Two Products

We adapt our loss model presented in the previous section to the case of only 2 commodities. We will derive a second order Taylor series approximation to our loss measure and then evaluate these approximate losses using our estimated KBF and CES utility functions for frozen juices. We assume that the utility function $f\left(q_{1}, q_{2}\right)$ is twice continuously differentiable in this section.

We suppose that purchasers have maximized the utility function $f\left(q_{1}, q_{2}\right)$ in a period where they face prices $\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*}>0$ and $\mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}>0$ where f satisfies our usual regularity conditions plus differentiability. The optimal quantities are the observed quantities, which we denote by $\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}>0$ and $\mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}>0$. The corresponding prices $\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{*}$ are defined by evaluating the following inverse demand functions at observed expenditure $\mathrm{e}^{*}$ and observed quantities, $\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}$ and $\mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}$ :
(95) $\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{*}=\mathrm{e}^{*} \mathrm{f}_{\mathrm{n}}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}, \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right) / \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}, \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)$;

$$
\mathrm{n}=1,2
$$

where $\mathrm{f}_{\mathrm{n}}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}, \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right) \equiv \mathrm{f}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{*}$ denotes the first order partial derivative of the utility function, $\partial \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}, \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right) / \partial \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}$, and $\mathrm{f}_{\mathrm{nm}}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}, \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right) \equiv \mathrm{f}_{\mathrm{nm}}{ }^{*}$ denotes the second order partial derivative, $\partial^{2} \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}, \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right) / \partial \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}} \partial \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{m}}$. Define element nm of the 2 by 2 matrix of marginal utility elasticities, $\mu_{\mathrm{nm}}{ }^{*}$, as follows:
(96) $\mu_{\mathrm{nm}}{ }^{*} \equiv\left(\mathrm{f}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{*}\right)^{-1} \mathrm{f}_{\mathrm{nm}}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{m}}{ }^{*}$;
$\mathrm{n}, \mathrm{m}=1,2$.
The concavity of the function $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})$ implies that the second order own partial derivatives of $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q}), \mathrm{f}_{\mathrm{nn}}{ }^{*}$, are nonpositive and this in turn implies that $\mu_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{*} \leq 0$ for $\mathrm{n}=1,2$. Define the level of utility $\mathrm{u}^{*}$ achieved at the quantity vector $\mathrm{q}^{*} \equiv\left[\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}, \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right]$ to be $\mathrm{f}^{*}$ defined as:

[^30](97) $\mathrm{u}^{*}=\mathrm{f}^{*} \equiv \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}, \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)$.

Conditions (95) imply that $\mathrm{q}^{*}$ solves the following utility maximization problem under our concavity and linear homogeneity assumptions on the utility function, $f(q)$ :
(98) $\max _{\mathrm{q}}\left\{\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q}): \mathrm{p}^{*} \cdot \mathrm{q}=\mathrm{e}^{*}\right\}=\mathrm{u}^{*}=\mathrm{f}^{*}$.

Now consider a model where we reduce purchases of $\mathrm{q}_{1}$ down to 0 . We do this in a linear fashion holding prices fixed at their initial levels, $\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*}, \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}$. Thus we travel along the budget constraint until it intersects the $q_{2}$ axis. Hence $q_{2}$ is an endogenous variable; it is the following function of $\mathrm{q}_{1}$ where $\mathrm{q}_{1}$ starts at $\mathrm{q}_{1}=\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}$ and ends up at $\mathrm{q}_{1}=0$ :

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{q}_{2}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}\right) \equiv\left[\mathrm{e}^{*}-\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}\right] / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*} \tag{99}
\end{equation*}
$$

The derivative of $\mathrm{q}_{2}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}\right)$ is $\left.\mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{\prime} \mathrm{q}_{1}\right) \equiv \partial \mathrm{q}_{2}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}\right) / \partial \mathrm{q}_{1}=-\left(\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)$, a fact which we will use later when proving (103) below. Define utility as a function of $\mathrm{q}_{1}$ for $0 \leq \mathrm{q}_{1} \leq \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}$, holding expenditures on the two commodities constant at $\mathrm{e}^{*}$, as follows:
$(100) h\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}\right) \equiv \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}, \mathrm{q}_{2}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}\right)\right)=\mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1},\left[\mathrm{e}^{*}-\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}\right] / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)$.
We use the function $\mathrm{h}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}\right)$ to measure the purchaser loss of utility as we move $\mathrm{q}_{1}$ from its original equilibrium level of $\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}$ to 0 . The proportional loss of utility due to the withdrawal of product 1 from the marketplace, $\mathrm{L}_{1}$, can be measured by the negative of the utility ratio less unity:
(101) $\mathrm{L}_{1} \equiv-\left\{\left[\mathrm{h}(0) / \mathrm{h}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)\right]-1\right\}=-\left\{\left[\mathrm{h}(0) / \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)\right]-1\right\}=-\left\{\left[\mathrm{h}(0) / \mathrm{f}^{*}\right]-1\right\} \geq 0$.

We approximate $h(0)$ by a second order Taylor series approximation around the point $\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}$ :
$(102) \mathrm{h}(0) \approx \mathrm{h}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)+\mathrm{h}^{\prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)\left(0-\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)+(1 / 2) \mathrm{h}^{\prime \prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)\left(0-\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)^{2}$.
Calculating $\mathrm{h}^{\prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)$ and $\mathrm{h}^{\prime \prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)$ and substituting (102) into (101), we find that $\mathrm{h}^{\prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)=0$ and the second order approximation to $L_{1}$ is the following expression: ${ }^{64}$

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{A} 1} & \equiv-(1 / 2) \mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*}\left(\mathrm{f}^{*}\right)^{-1}\left(1+\left[\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{s}_{2}{ }^{*}\right]\right)^{2}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)^{2}  \tag{103}\\
& =-(1 / 2) \mu_{11}{ }^{*} \mathrm{~s}_{1}{ }^{*}\left(1+\left[\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{s}_{2}^{*}\right]\right)^{2} \\
& \geq 0
\end{align*}
$$

where $\mu_{11}{ }^{*} \equiv \mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{f}_{1}{ }^{*} \leq 0$ is the marginal utility elasticity for product 1 and $\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*} \equiv$ $\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{e}^{*}$ is the fitted expenditure share of product 1 at the optimal equilibrium when both products are present. If $\mu_{11}{ }^{*}=0$ or $\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*}=0$, then $\mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{A} 1}$ equals 0 and there is no loss of utility. If the utility function is linear, then the products are perfect substitutes and the second derivative $\mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*}$ will be equal to 0 . Thus in this case, $\mu_{11}{ }^{*}$ equals 0 and $\mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{A} 1}$ will equal 0 as

[^31]well, and there will be no loss of utility due to the withdrawal of the product from the marketplace. On the other hand, the less substitutable the two products are, the more negative will be $\mu_{11}{ }^{*}$ and the bigger will be the loss of utility due to the withdrawal of the product from the marketplace.

It is of some interest to derive an approximation to the reservation price for a product that is withdrawn from the market. Of course, if econometric techniques are used to estimate a concave linearly homogeneous utility function, then an exact reservation price can be obtained for the withdrawal of each product in each period by solving a concave programming problem. But as we have seen, it is not a simple matter to estimate a suitable utility function. Thus a simple formula that gives us an approximation to the reservation price is of some use to statistical agencies that use carry forward prices for missing products since an approximate reservation price could be used in place of the missing product prices. The actual reservation price for product 1 as a function of $\mathrm{q}_{1}$ can be defined as follows:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{p}_{1}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}\right) \equiv \mathrm{e}^{*} \mathrm{f}_{1}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1},\left[\mathrm{e}^{*}-\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}\right] / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right) / \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1},\left[\mathrm{e}^{*}-\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}\right] / \mathrm{p}_{2}^{*}\right) \tag{104}
\end{equation*}
$$

The proportional increase in the observed price of product $1, \mathrm{PI}_{1}$, that would be required to reduce the demand for the product to 0 is defined as follows:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{PI}_{1} \equiv\left[\mathrm{p}_{1}(0)-\mathrm{p}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)\right] / \mathrm{p}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)=\left[\mathrm{p}_{1}(0)-\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*}\right] / \mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \tag{105}
\end{equation*}
$$

Approximating $\mathrm{p}_{1}(0)$ by its first order Taylor series approximation around $\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}$ leads to the following approximation to $\mathrm{PI}_{1}$ : ${ }^{65}$

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathrm{PI}_{\mathrm{A} 1} & \equiv-\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{\prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right) \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*}  \tag{106}\\
& =-\mu_{11}\left[1+\left(\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{s}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)\right] \\
& \geq 0
\end{align*}
$$

where the inequality follows since the marginal utility elasticity $\mu_{11} \leq 0$. Thus the bigger in magnitude is this elasticity, the higher will be the reservation price for product 1 if it is withdrawn from the marketplace.

We apply a modification of the above formulae to our data set using our estimated KBF and CES utility functions. The modification is this: we single out each product and regard it as a product 1 in the approximate formulae (103) and (106). The remaining products are aggregated into product 2 . The share of this aggregate product 2 is simply $\mathrm{s}_{2}{ }^{*} \equiv 1-$ $\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*} .{ }^{66}$ With these modifications, we can calculate $\mathrm{L}_{1}$ and $\mathrm{PI}_{1}$ for each product and each time period. Denote these modified measures choosing product $n$ in period $t$ as the product singled out for withdrawal as $\mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ and $\mathrm{PI}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$. Denote the mean of these measures for

[^32]product n over the 39 time periods for our estimated KBF and CES functional forms by $\mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{KBF}, \mathrm{n}}, \mathrm{PI}_{\mathrm{KBF}, \mathrm{n}}, \mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{KbF}, \mathrm{n}}$ and $\mathrm{PI}_{\mathrm{KbF,n}}$. These means are listed in Table 7 below.

Table 7: Approximate Average Proportional Losses of Utility and Average Proportional Increases in Price due to Product Withdrawal for the Estimated KBF and CES Utility Functions

| Product n | $\mathbf{L}_{\text {KBF, }}$ | PI ${ }_{\text {KbF,n }}$ | $\mathbf{L}_{\text {CES, }}$ | PI ${ }_{\text {CES, }}$ | $\mu_{\text {KbF,nn }}$ | $\mu_{\text {CES, nn }}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 0.00407 | 0.11892 | 0.00230 | 0.13610 | -0.12974 | -0.13883 |
| 2 | 0.00077 | 0.04157 | 0.00294 | 0.13270 | -0.04336 | -0.14324 |
| 3 | 0.00055 | 0.03010 | 0.00403 | 0.12619 | -0.03137 | -0.14135 |
| 4 | 0.00081 | 0.04364 | 0.00125 | 0.14105 | -0.04550 | -0.14230 |
| 5 | 0.00331 | 0.06440 | 0.00091 | 0.14256 | -0.07562 | -0.13025 |
| 6 | 0.00012 | 0.00674 | 0.00505 | 0.11849 | -0.00700 | -0.14138 |
| 7 | 0.00054 | 0.02715 | 0.00064 | 0.14372 | -0.02840 | -0.14070 |
| 8 | 0.00101 | 0.07166 | 0.00185 | 0.13827 | -0.07391 | -0.14262 |
| 9 | 0.00077 | 0.03997 | 0.00396 | 0.12664 | -0.04179 | -0.14272 |
| 10 | 0.00053 | 0.03393 | 0.00444 | 0.12332 | -0.03514 | -0.14381 |
| 11 | 0.00335 | 0.15131 | 0.00053 | 0.14418 | -0.15928 | -0.14021 |
| 12 | 0.00211 | 0.14541 | 0.00070 | 0.14345 | -0.15009 | -0.14275 |
| 13 | 0.00555 | 0.07800 | 0.00457 | 0.12235 | -0.11789 | -0.11495 |
| 14 | 0.00092 | 0.02722 | 0.00461 | 0.12203 | -0.02960 | -0.13607 |
| 15 | 0.00087 | 0.04217 | 0.00120 | 0.14130 | -0.04453 | -0.14320 |
| 16 | 0.00311 | 0.05651 | 0.00323 | 0.13107 | -0.06824 | -0.12950 |
| 17 | 0.00194 | 0.13064 | 0.00382 | 0.12753 | -0.13493 | -0.14224 |
| 18 | 0.00113 | 0.03940 | 0.00420 | 0.12502 | -0.04231 | -0.13930 |
| 19 | 0.00042 | 0.01348 | 0.00372 | 0.12816 | -0.01459 | -0.13896 |
| Mean | 0.00168 | 0.06117 | 0.00265 | 0.13201 | -0.06702 | -0.13865 |

From Table 7, it can be seen that averaging over all products and all time periods, the approximate loss of utility from the withdrawal of a product is about 0.168 percentage points using our estimated KBF utility function and about 0.265 percentage points using our estimated CES utility function. However, the degree of overstatement of the loss of utility for the CES function compared to the KBF function varies a great deal as we vary the product that is withdrawn from the marketplace. Turning to the approximate percentage increase in price that is required to induce the demand for a product to drop to zero, Table 7 indicates that on average, a 6.1 percent increase in price is required for the KBF utility function and a 13.2 percent increase is required for the CES utility function. However, the linear approximation that is involved in deriving these estimates is not accurate for the CES functional form since we know that an infinite increase in price is required to drive demand down to $0 .{ }^{67}$

From (103), the approximate loss of utility due to the withdrawal of product 1 was $\mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{A} 1} \equiv$ $-(1 / 2) \mu_{11}{ }^{*} \mathrm{~s}_{1}\left(1+\left[\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{s}_{2}{ }^{*}\right]\right)^{2}$ where we set $\mathrm{s}_{2}{ }^{*}=1-\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*}$. This formula is valid for any linearly

[^33]homogeneous utility function. Thus it is differences in the own marginal utility elasticity for product $1, \mu_{11}{ }^{*}$, that will lead to differences in the approximate loss due to different choices of functional form for the utility function. Hence, it is of interest to list these own marginal utility elasticities for our two estimated functional forms. Denote the own marginal utility elasticity for product n for the KBF and CES functional forms for the period $t$ data by $\mu_{\mathrm{KBF}, \mathrm{nn}}{ }^{t}$ and $\mu_{\mathrm{CES}, n \mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ respectively. Denote the sample average of these elasticities over the 39 time periods by $\mu_{\mathrm{KBF}, \mathrm{nn}}$ and $\mu_{\mathrm{CES}, \mathrm{nn}}$. These average elasticities are listed in Table 7. The average CES own marginal utility elasticity over all time periods and all products is -0.13865 and the corresponding KBF average elasticity is -0.06702 . Thus if we inserted these average elasticities into our approximate loss formula (103), the CES loss would be approximately twice as big as the KBF loss. However, note that for products 11,12 and 13, the average (over time periods) KBF elasticity is larger in magnitude than the corresponding average CES elasticity. But in general, the CES estimated own marginal utility elasticities tend to be bigger in magnitude than the corresponding KBF elasticities.

In order to explain why the KBF own marginal utility elasticities are so variable relative to the corresponding CES elasticities, it is useful to express these elasticities in terms of the estimated parameters for these two functional forms. Denote the estimated matrix of parameters for the KBF functional form by $A^{*} \equiv\left[a_{n m}{ }^{*}\right]$. Let $q^{t}$ denote the period $t$ quantity vector with components $q_{i}{ }^{t}$. The period $t$ utility function is $f(q) \equiv\left(q \cdot A^{*} q\right)^{1 / 2}$. The period $t$ estimated utility level is $\mathrm{f}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}} \equiv\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}} \cdot \mathrm{A}^{*} \mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{1 / 2}$. The period t fitted price vector is $\mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}} \equiv$ $e^{t} \nabla_{q} f\left(q^{t}\right) / f\left(q^{t}\right)=e^{t} A^{*} q^{t} / q^{t} \cdot A^{*} q^{t}$. The period $t$ fitted expenditure share for product $n$ is $s_{n}{ }^{t^{*}} \equiv$ $\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{t^{*}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{p}^{t^{*}} \cdot \mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}$ for $\mathrm{n}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N}$. Denote the first and second order partial derivatives of $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})$ evaluated at $\mathrm{q}=\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}$ as $\mathrm{f}_{\mathrm{n}}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}$ for $\mathrm{n}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N}$ and $\mathrm{f}_{\mathrm{nm}}{ }^{t^{*}}$ for $\mathrm{n}, \mathrm{m}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N}$. The period t marginal utility elasticities are defined as follows:
(107) $\mu_{n m}{ }^{\mathrm{t}^{*}} \equiv\left(\mathrm{f}_{\mathrm{n}}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}\right)^{-1} \mathrm{f}_{\mathrm{nm}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}^{*}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{m}}$;

$$
\mathrm{n}, \mathrm{~m}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N} .
$$

Evaluating the elasticities defined by (107) for the KBF functional form leads to the following relationship between the elasticities $\mu_{\mathrm{KBF}, \mathrm{nm}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}$ and the parameters $\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{nm}}{ }^{*}$ in the $\mathrm{A}^{*}$ matrix: ${ }^{68}$
(108) $\mu_{\text {KBF,nm }}{ }^{t^{*}}=e^{t}\left(f^{t^{*}}\right)^{-2}\left(p_{n}^{t^{*}}\right)^{-1} a_{n m}{ }^{*} q_{m}{ }^{t}-s_{m}{ }^{t^{*}}$; $\mathrm{n}, \mathrm{m}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N}$.

For the CES functional form, the period $t$ utility function is $f(q) \equiv\left[\Sigma_{n=1}{ }^{N} a_{n}{ }^{*}\left(q_{n}\right)^{r}\right]^{1 / r}$ where $r$ is also a parameter which satisfies $0<r \leq 1$. The period $t$ estimated utility level is $\mathrm{f}^{*^{*}} \equiv$ $\left[\Sigma_{n=1}{ }^{N} a_{n}{ }^{*}\left(q_{n}\right)^{r}\right]^{1 / r}$. Denote the first and second order partial derivatives of $f(q)$ evaluated at $q=q^{t}$ as $f_{n}{ }^{t^{*}}$ for $n=1, \ldots, N$ and $f_{n m}{ }^{t^{*}}$ for $n, m=1, \ldots, N$. Define the fitted period $t$ price for product n as $\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{t^{*}} \equiv \mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{f}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{*^{*}} / \mathrm{f}^{t^{*}}$ for $\mathrm{n}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N}$. Define the period t fitted expenditure share for product n by $\mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}^{*}} \equiv \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{t^{*}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}} \cdot \mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}$ for $\mathrm{n}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N}$. Evaluating the elasticities defined by (107) for the CES functional form leads to the following relationship between the own elasticities $\mu_{\mathrm{CES}, \mathrm{nn}}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}$ and the parameters $\mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{*}$ and $\mathrm{r}=\mathrm{r}^{*}$ :

[^34](109) $\mu_{\mathrm{CES}, \mathrm{nn}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}=\left(\mathrm{r}^{*}-1\right)\left(1-\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}^{\mathrm{t}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}}\right) \leq 0$;
$$
\mathrm{n}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N} .
$$

We also have the following relationship between the CES parameters and the cross marginal utility elasticities for $\mathrm{n} \neq \mathrm{m}$ : ${ }^{69}$
(110) $\mu_{\mathrm{CES}, \mathrm{nm}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}=\left(1-\mathrm{r}^{*}\right) \mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{m}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}^{*}} \geq 0$;

$$
\mathrm{n}, \mathrm{~m}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N} .
$$

The problem with the CES functional form becomes apparent when we compare (109) with (108): if the shares $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{{ }^{*}}$ are small, all of the own marginal utility elasticities for the CES functional form are approximately equal to $1-\mathrm{r}^{*}$ whereas from (108), it can be seen that the KBF own marginal utility elasticity for product $n$ depends on the parameter $a_{n n}{ }^{*}$ and these parameters can differ substantially across products. Thus the losses from product withdrawal using the KBF functional form can differ widely across products. The inflexibility of the CES functional form will in general lead to biased estimates of the losses from the withdrawal of products.

The approximate loss measures derived in the previous section are more accurate than the approximate loss measures derived in the previous section. ${ }^{70}$ However, the usefulness of the approximate loss measures derived in this section is that they can be implemented using just shares and estimates for own elasticities of inverse demand. Thus these approximate measures can lead to rules of thumb on the magnitude of losses due to the withdrawal of products (and on the magnitude of gains in utility due to the introduction of new products).

We conclude this section by noting some relationships between the marginal utility elasticities defined by (107) and ordinary elasticities of inverse demand. In our framework which makes use of a differentiable linearly homogeneous utility function $f(q)$, the system of inverse Marshallian demand functions is given by the following system of equations:
(111) $\mathrm{p}=\mathrm{e} \nabla_{\mathrm{q}} \mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q}) / \mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})$.

Holding expenditure e constant, the N by N matrix of inverse demand derivatives, $\nabla_{\mathrm{q}} \mathrm{p}(\mathrm{q})$, can be calculated by differentiating equations (111) with respect to the components of q :

$$
\begin{align*}
\nabla_{\mathrm{q}} \mathrm{p}(\mathrm{q}) & =[\mathrm{e} / \mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})] \nabla_{\mathrm{qq}}{ }^{2} \mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})-\left[\mathrm{e} / \mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})^{2}\right] \nabla_{\mathrm{q}} \mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})\left[\nabla_{\mathrm{q}} \mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})\right]^{\mathrm{T}}  \tag{112}\\
& =[\mathrm{e} / \mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})] \nabla_{\mathrm{qq}}{ }^{2} \mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})-\mathrm{e}^{-1} \mathrm{pp}^{\mathrm{T}}
\end{align*}
$$

where we used equations (111) to establish the second equation in (112). Define the inverse demand elasticity of price $n$ with respect to quantity $m$ as follows: ${ }^{.11}$

[^35]$$
\text { (113) } \varepsilon_{\mathrm{nm}} \equiv \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}^{-1}\left[\partial \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}(\mathrm{q}) / \partial \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{m}}\right] \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{m}}
$$
$$
\mathrm{n}, \mathrm{~m}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N} .
$$

Define the corresponding marginal utility elasticity $\mu_{\mathrm{nm}}$ using definitions (107). Then using (107) and (111)-(113), it is straightforward to show that the two sets of elasticities satisfy the following relationships. ${ }^{72}$
(114) $\varepsilon_{\mathrm{nm}}=\mu_{\mathrm{nm}}-\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{m}}$;

$$
\mathrm{n}, \mathrm{~m}=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N} .
$$

We make a final observation on equations (111). We might think of using equations (111) to implicitly define ordinary Marshallian demand functions, $q_{n}(p, e)$, for $n=1, \ldots, N$. Holding e constant, differentiate both sides of the system of equations $\mathrm{p}=$ $e \nabla_{\mathrm{q}} \mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q}(\mathrm{p})) / \mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q}(\mathrm{p}))$ with respect to the components of p . If these demand functions existed, then they would satisfy the following system of equations:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{I}_{\mathrm{N}}=\left[(\mathrm{e} / \mathrm{f}) \nabla_{\mathrm{qq}}{ }^{2} \mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})-\mathrm{e}^{-1} \mathrm{pp}^{\mathrm{T}}\right] \nabla_{\mathrm{p}} \mathrm{q}(\mathrm{p})=\mathrm{B} \nabla_{\mathrm{p}} \mathrm{q}(\mathrm{p}) \tag{115}
\end{equation*}
$$

If the matrix B had full rank, then the ordinary demand functions would exist and their matrix of first order partials, $\nabla_{\mathrm{p}} \mathrm{q}(\mathrm{p})$, would exist and would equal $\mathrm{B}^{-1}$. However, if we estimate KBF inverse demand functions, then with many products, the $B$ matrix will be singular and the system of ordinary demand functions will not exist as single valued functions. Even in this case, it is still possible to calculate welfare losses and finite reservation prices using our previous methodology.

## 13. Hausman's Approximate Loss Methodology

In addition to his expenditure function estimation approach to measuring the benefits of new products that was discussed at the end of section 11, Hausman (1981; 665) (2003; 39) worked out an approximate approach to this measurement problem using one of Hicks' price variation concepts as the underlying theoretical tool. ${ }^{73}$ Instead of comparing the utility obtained when all products are present to the utility that is obtainable when a product is withdrawn to utility, Hausman compares the observed expenditure (or "income") when all products present to the hypothetical income required to achieve the all product level of utility if a product is withdrawn from the marketplace. Thus utility is

[^36]held constant in the two situations as is the price of the second product (which can be regarded as an aggregate of all other products). What changes is the price of product 1 from the observed all product equilibrium price to the reservation price which induces zero demand for product 1 .

We derive a version of Hausman's approximate income compensation measure for the case of two commodities assuming homothetic preferences. Let $f\left(q_{1}, q_{2}\right)$ denote the linearly homogeneous, concave, increasing and differentiable utility function and let $\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}$, $\mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}$ solve the purchasers' utility maximization problem when purchasers face the positive prices $\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*}, \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}$. The purchasers' total expenditure in the all product equilibrium is $\mathrm{e}^{*}=$ $\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}+\mathrm{p}_{2} \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}$. Let $\mathrm{q}_{1}$ decrease from its initial level of $\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}$ to 0 along the indifference curve defined by the set of $q_{1}$ and $q_{2}$ that satisfy $f\left(q_{1}, q_{2}\right)=u^{*} \equiv f\left(q_{1}{ }^{*}, q_{2}{ }^{*}\right) .{ }^{74}$ Thus define $q_{2}\left(q_{1}\right)$ implicitly by $u^{*}=f\left(q_{1}, q_{2}\left(q_{1}\right)\right)$. Thus $u^{*}=f\left(0, q_{2}(0)\right)$ and the amount of "income" that is necessary to purchase $\mathrm{q}_{2}(0)$ at the price $\mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}$ is $\mathrm{e}^{* *}=\mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{2}(0)$. In Appendix B, we derive a second order approximation to $\mathrm{q}_{2}(0)$ and hence to $\mathrm{e}^{* *}$. The Hausman increase in income required to compensate consumers for the withdrawal of product 1 from the marketplace as a fraction of initial income is defined as $\mathrm{H}_{1} \equiv\left[\mathrm{e}^{* *}-\mathrm{e}^{*}\right] / \mathrm{e}^{*}$. The second order approximation to this measure is the following one: ${ }^{75}$

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathrm{H}_{\mathrm{A} 1} & \equiv-\mu_{11}{ }^{*} \mathrm{~s}_{1}{ }^{*}\left\{1+\left[\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*} /\left(1-\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)\right]\right\}^{2}  \tag{116}\\
& =\mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{A} 1} \geq 0
\end{align*}
$$

where $\mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{A} 1}$ is the approximate loss of utility measure defined above by (103). Thus there is a close connection (in the case of only two products with homothetic preferences) between the approximate loss of utility measure $\mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{A} 1}$ defined by (103) and the approximate increase in income measure $\mathrm{H}_{\mathrm{A} 1}$ defined (116); i.e., they are equal!

## 14. Conclusion

There are several tentative conclusions that can be drawn from the computations undertaken in this paper:

- The Feenstra CES methodology for adjusting maximum overlap chained price indexes for changes in product availability is very much dependent on having accurate estimates for the elasticity of substitution. The gains from increasing product availability are very large if the elasticity of substitution $\sigma$ is close to one and fall rapidly as the elasticity increases.
- It is not a trivial matter to obtain an accurate estimate for $\sigma$. When applying traditional consumer demand theory to actual data, it is commonplace to have expenditure shares as the dependent variables and product prices as the independent variables. When this framework was applied to our grocery store data set using the CES functional form for the unit cost function, we found that the equation by equation fit was poor. Two alternative econometric specifications

[^37]could be used to estimate a CES utility function where sales shares are functions of quantities in specification 2 and prices are functions of quantities and total expenditure in specification 3 . We found that specifications 2 and 3 fit the data much better and the resulting estimate for $\sigma$ was much larger than the corresponding estimate for $\sigma$ when we used the CES unit cost function specification.

- Section 5 of the paper developed a new methodological approach to the estimation of the elasticity of substitution if purchasers of products have CES preferences. This new method adapts Feenstra's (1994) double log differencing technique to the estimation of $\sigma$ in a systems approach where only one parameter needs to be estimated for an entire system of transformed inverse CES demand functions.
- A major purpose of the present paper was the estimation of Hicksian reservation prices for products that were not available in a period. In the CES framework, these reservation prices turn out to be infinite. But typically, it does not require an infinite reservation price to deter a consumer from purchasing a product. Thus we estimated the utility function $f(q) \equiv\left(q^{T} A q\right)^{1 / 2}$, which was originally introduced by Konüs and Byushgens (1926). They showed that this functional form was exactly consistent with the use of Fisher (1922) price and quantity indexes so we called this functional form the KBF functional form. The use of this functional form leads to finite reservation prices, which can be readily calculated once the utility function has been estimated.
- We indicated how the correct curvature conditions on this functional form could be imposed and we showed that this functional form is a semiflexible functional form which is similar to the normalized quadratic semiflexible functional form introduced by Diewert and Wales (1987) (1988).
- We initially estimated the KBF functional form using expenditure shares as dependent variables and quantities as the conditioning variables. We used the usual systems approach to the estimation of a system of inverse demand equations. However, we found that existing algorithms for the nonlinear systems of equations bogged down using this approach because the approach requires the estimation of the elements of a symmetric variance-covariance matrix plus the elements of the symmetric matrix A.
- Thus we stacked the estimating equations into a single (big) equation and estimated the unknown parameters in the A matrix using sales shares as the dependent variables using a semiflexible approach. This approach required the estimation of only one variance parameter. ${ }^{76}$
- The one big equation semiflexible approach worked in a satisfactory manner. This approach also allowed us to drop the observations that correspond to the unavailable products. We ended up getting useful estimates for the parameters in the A matrix.
- However, when we used our estimated utility function to construct fitted prices for the available products (and estimated reservation prices for the unavailable

[^38]products), we found that the fitted prices were not nearly as close to the actual prices as were the fitted sales shares to the actual sales shares. This was an unsatisfactory development since if the fitted prices are not close to the actual prices for products that are present, it is unlikely that the reservation prices for unavailable products would be close to the "true" reservation prices.

- Thus in section 10 above, we switched from the one big equation approach that had shares as dependent variables to a one big equation approach that had actual prices as the dependent variables. This approach generated satisfactory estimates for the KBF functional form.
- The results presented in sections 10 and 11 indicate that the Feenstra CES methodology for measuring the benefits of increases in product variety may substantially overstate these benefits as compared to our semiflexible methodology.
- Another major conclusion that follows from our analysis is that the chain drift problem that arises in the scanner data context is perhaps a much bigger problem than adjusting price indexes for changes in product variety. ${ }^{77}$ Our estimated adjustments for changes in product variety were rather small as compared to the large amount of chain drift we found in all of our chained indexes that used actual price and quantity data. ${ }^{78}$
- In section 11, we developed a utility function based methodology for measuring the net gains from net increases in product availability that is a counterpart to Hausman's expenditure or cost function based methodology.
- In section 12, we restricted our model to the two product case and approximated our utility based measure of the gains from increased product availability by a second order Taylor series approximation. We found that our approximate method also indicated that the Feenstra methodology would tend to overestimate the gains from new products.
- The methodology developed in section 12 may be useful for statistical agencies that use carry forward prices for missing prices. The methodology in this section shows how an estimate for the own elasticity of inverse demand can be used to form an approximate upward adjustment to a carry forward price for a missing product.
- Finally, in section 13, we again restricted our model to the case of two products and showed that Hausman's income compensation measure for the loss of the availability of a product was essentially the same as our utility loss measure derived in section 12.


## Appendix A: The Frozen Juice Data

Here is a listing of the "monthly" quantities sold of 19 varieties of frozen juice (mostly orange juice) from Dominick's Store 5 in the Greater Chicago area, where a "month" consists of sales for 4 consecutive weeks.

[^39]Table A1: "Monthly" Quantities Sold for 19 Frozen OJ Products

| Month t | $\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathbf{q}_{2}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathbf{q}_{3}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathbf{q 4}_{4}{ }^{\text {a }}$ | q5 ${ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{q}_{6}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{q}_{7}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{q}_{8}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{q}_{9}{ }^{\text {t }}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 142 | 0 | 66 | 0 | 369 | 85 | 108 | 163 | 90 |
| 2 | 330 | 0 | 299 | 0 | 1612 | 223 | 300 | 211 | 171 |
| 3 | 453 | 0 | 140 | 0 | 675 | 206 | 230 | 250 | 158 |
| 4 | 132 | 0 | 461 | 0 | 1812 | 210 | 430 | 285 | 194 |
| 5 | 87 | 0 | 107 | 0 | 490 | 210 | 158 | 256 | 159 |
| 6 | 679 | 0 | 105 | 0 | 655 | 163 | 182 | 250 | 170 |
| 7 | 53 | 0 | 260 | 0 | 793 | 178 | 232 | 287 | 135 |
| 8 | 141 | 0 | 100 | 0 | 343 | 117 | 115 | 174 | 154 |
| 9 | 442 | 123 | 191 | 108 | 633 | 153 | 145 | 168 | 265 |
| 10 | 524 | 239 | 204 | 125 | 544 | 129 | 184 | 320 | 390 |
| 11 | 34 | 19 | 204 | 179 | 821 | 131 | 225 | 427 | 1014 |
| 12 | 52 | 32 | 79 | 85 | 243 | 117 | 89 | 209 | 336 |
| 13 | 561 | 247 | 124 | 172 | 698 | 139 | 200 | 340 | 744 |
| 14 | 515 | 266 | 206 | 187 | 660 | 120 | 188 | 144 | 153 |
| 15 | 87 | 56 | 131 | 161 | 240 | 109 | 144 | 141 | 93 |
| 16 | 325 | 111 | 130 | 195 | 372 | 151 | 169 | 176 | 105 |
| 17 | 444 | 154 | 294 | 331 | 1127 | 146 | 271 | 219 | 127 |
| 18 | 588 | 175 | 203 | 229 | 569 | 159 | 165 | 250 | 133 |
| 19 | 476 | 264 | 122 | 156 | 175 | 130 | 131 | 282 | 85 |
| 20 | 830 | 276 | 198 | 181 | 669 | 132 | 149 | 205 | 309 |
| 21 | 614 | 208 | 166 | 156 | 309 | 115 | 165 | 141 | 186 |
| 22 | 764 | 403 | 172 | 165 | 873 | 94 | 240 | 206 | 585 |
| 23 | 589 | 55 | 144 | 163 | 581 | 118 | 181 | 204 | 1010 |
| 24 | 988 | 467 | 81 | 122 | 178 | 81 | 128 | 315 | 632 |
| 25 | 593 | 236 | 230 | 184 | 1039 | 111 | 215 | 240 | 935 |
| 26 | 55 | 42 | 296 | 313 | 1484 | 81 | 465 | 413 | 619 |
| 27 | 402 | 273 | 113 | 121 | 199 | 114 | 127 | 129 | 849 |
| 28 | 307 | 81 | 390 | 236 | 976 | 107 | 359 | 357 | 95 |
| 29 | 57 | 96 | 157 | 168 | 771 | 105 | 262 | 85 | 116 |
| 30 | 426 | 289 | 188 | 191 | 755 | 121 | 181 | 121 | 211 |
| 31 | 56 | 70 | 399 | 246 | 783 | 116 | 387 | 147 | 105 |
| 32 | 612 | 487 | 110 | 94 | 222 | 109 | 130 | 129 | 118 |
| 33 | 40 | 42 | 552 | 470 | 1114 | 114 | 574 | 150 | 120 |
| 34 | 342 | 253 | 177 | 265 | 424 | 98 | 235 | 139 | 157 |
| 35 | 224 | 132 | 185 | 230 | 437 | 84 | 211 | 160 | 413 |
| 36 | 78 | 51 | 152 | 214 | 557 | 97 | 231 | 395 | 637 |
| 37 | 345 | 189 | 161 | 130 | 395 | 95 | 173 | 146 | 528 |
| 38 | 76 | 22 | 155 | 237 | 355 | 113 | 172 | 121 | 246 |
| 39 | 89 | 80 | 363 | 242 | 921 | 111 | 363 | 185 | 231 |


| Month t | $\mathrm{q}_{10}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{q}_{11}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{q}_{12}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{q}_{13}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{q}_{14}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathbf{q}_{15}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{q}_{16}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{q}_{17}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{q}_{18}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{q}_{19}{ }^{\text {t }}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 45 | 174 | 109 | 2581 | 233 | 132 | 126 | 107 | 50 | 205 |
| 2 | 109 | 351 | 239 | 983 | 405 | 452 | 1060 | 207 | 198 | 149 |
| 3 | 118 | 325 | 303 | 1559 | 629 | 442 | 343 | 199 | 123 | 313 |


| 4 | 143 | 263 | 322 | 1638 | 647 | 412 | 1285 | 195 | 324 | 75 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 5 | 121 | 514 | 210 | 3552 | 460 | 265 | 769 | 175 | 471 | 1130 |
| 6 | 89 | 424 | 206 | 865 | 482 | 314 | 1001 | 113 | 279 | 652 |
| 7 | 93 | 531 | 232 | 981 | 495 | 280 | 2466 | 206 | 976 | 59 |
| 8 | 108 | 307 | 201 | 1752 | 366 | 201 | 932 | 109 | 362 | 503 |
| 9 | 185 | 376 | 189 | 2035 | 366 | 233 | 170 | 103 | 98 | 658 |
| 10 | 346 | 381 | 0 | 694 | 399 | 290 | 764 | 81 | 236 | 760 |
| 11 | 811 | 286 | 210 | 1531 | 363 | 273 | 201 | 98 | 81 | 598 |
| 12 | 252 | 511 | 112 | 4054 | 292 | 295 | 626 | 138 | 171 | 297 |
| 13 | 180 | 569 | 392 | 1330 | 296 | 277 | 145 | 181 | 98 | 268 |
| 14 | 113 | 424 | 187 | 786 | 367 | 317 | 414 | 93 | 172 | 535 |
| 15 | 99 | 388 | 186 | 2828 | 242 | 242 | 755 | 109 | 226 | 323 |
| 16 | 68 | 259 | 299 | 1981 | 392 | 263 | 708 | 177 | 124 | 344 |
| 17 | 58 | 271 | 305 | 888 | 478 | 306 | 750 | 169 | 191 | 54 |
| 18 | 60 | 245 | 303 | 2217 | 403 | 681 | 1216 | 97 | 259 | 61 |
| 19 | 52 | 360 | 155 | 2266 | 309 | 190 | 1588 | 113 | 424 | 473 |
| 20 | 274 | 232 | 0 | 1983 | 320 | 214 | 183 | 181 | 105 | 323 |
| 21 | 154 | 1027 | 0 | 2152 | 328 | 190 | 720 | 122 | 245 | 49 |
| 22 | 402 | 539 | 0 | 1514 | 242 | 155 | 1280 | 95 | 394 | 23 |
| 23 | 841 | 309 | 109 | 1216 | 271 | 145 | 1186 | 94 | 170 | 94 |
| 24 | 531 | 272 | 126 | 1379 | 288 | 143 | 558 | 112 | 208 | 66 |
| 25 | 607 | 290 | 127 | 3240 | 254 | 125 | 153 | 77 | 53 | 634 |
| 26 | 549 | 314 | 138 | 1227 | 235 | 128 | 758 | 81 | 354 | 40 |
| 27 | 236 | 391 | 162 | 2626 | 334 | 155 | 483 | 130 | 437 | 118 |
| 28 | 75 | 265 | 164 | 681 | 361 | 135 | 1158 | 83 | 628 | 562 |
| 29 | 94 | 329 | 163 | 1620 | 362 | 159 | 1030 | 97 | 483 | 608 |
| 30 | 107 | 436 | 185 | 546 | 395 | 154 | 1161 | 144 | 672 | 1210 |
| 31 | 72 | 494 | 205 | 1408 | 368 | 142 | 1195 | 129 | 701 | 314 |
| 32 | 79 | 482 | 156 | 490 | 318 | 2522 | 1208 | 100 | 870 | 337 |
| 33 | 59 | 436 | 169 | 1265 | 300 | 103 | 401 | 61 | 267 | 151 |
| 34 | 96 | 391 | 171 | 2112 | 353 | 100 | 546 | 85 | 323 | 112 |
| 35 | 354 | 389 | 175 | 715 | 343 | 83 | 2342 | 117 | 941 | 346 |
| 36 | 541 | 406 | 141 | 2523 | 344 | 85 | 340 | 83 | 314 | 155 |
| 37 | 498 | 283 | 109 | 684 | 177 | 64 | 91 | 33 | 107 | 169 |
| 38 | 151 | 305 | 151 | 366 | 259 | 89 | 396 | 94 | 203 | 415 |
| 39 | 237 | 321 | 118 | 1392 | 218 | 118 | 515 | 100 | 353 | 67 |

It can be seen that there were no sales of Products 2 and 4 for months 1-8 and there were no sales of Product 12 in month 10 and in months $20-22$. Thus there is a new and disappearing product problem for 20 observations in this data set.

The corresponding monthly unit value prices for the 19 products are listed in Table A2.
Table A2: "Monthly" Unit Value Prices for 19 Frozen OJ Products

| Month t | $\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathbf{p}_{2}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathbf{p}_{3}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{p}_{4}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{p}_{5}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{p}_{6}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathbf{p}_{7}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{p}_{8}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | p9 ${ }^{\text {t }}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 1.4700 | 1.7413 | 1.7718 | 1.7831 | 1.7618 | 2.3500 | 1.7715 | 0.9624 | 0.7553 |
| 2 | 1.4242 | 1.5338 | 1.3967 | 1.5378 | 1.4148 | 2.3500 | 1.5460 | 1.0900 | 0.8300 |
| 3 | 1.4463 | 1.5433 | 1.5521 | 1.7782 | 1.5734 | 2.3000 | 1.6413 | 1.0900 | 0.5856 |
| 4 | 1.5200 | 1.5476 | 1.3753 | 1.3872 | 1.4004 | 2.3000 | 1.3793 | 1.0623 | 0.6701 |


| 5 | 1.5200 | 1.5688 | 1.6900 | 1.6933 | 1.6900 | 2.2929 | 1.6900 | 1.0900 | 0.6208 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 6 | 1.4457 | 1.3659 | 1.8854 | 1.8155 | 1.8821 | 2.5895 | 1.8761 | 1.0900 | 0.5900 |
| 7 | 1.9753 | 1.7326 | 1.8546 | 1.9018 | 1.8793 | 2.7500 | 1.8332 | 1.0140 | 0.8300 |
| 8 | 1.7040 | 1.9262 | 2.0900 | 2.1594 | 2.0900 | 2.7415 | 1.9600 | 1.0778 | 0.8300 |
| 9 | 1.6299 | 1.9900 | 1.8575 | 1.9085 | 1.8195 | 2.7437 | 1.9315 | 1.0796 | 0.8089 |
| 10 | 1.5505 | 1.5615 | 1.8410 | 1.8980 | 1.8253 | 2.7500 | 1.8987 | 0.9469 | 0.8148 |
| 11 | 1.9900 | 1.9900 | 1.6763 | 1.6420 | 1.6169 | 2.7500 | 1.6402 | 0.9549 | 0.7061 |
| 12 | 1.9900 | 1.9900 | 2.0900 | 2.0900 | 2.0900 | 2.7500 | 2.0900 | 0.9828 | 0.9509 |
| 13 | 1.3649 | 1.3977 | 1.8682 | 1.7993 | 1.7476 | 2.7500 | 1.7625 | 0.8900 | 0.5866 |
| 14 | 1.4506 | 1.5073 | 1.6992 | 1.7691 | 1.7120 | 2.6200 | 1.7389 | 1.0900 | 0.9600 |
| 15 | 1.9900 | 1.9900 | 1.7648 | 1.7186 | 1.7317 | 2.4900 | 1.7706 | 1.0609 | 0.9600 |
| 16 | 1.4712 | 1.4224 | 1.6305 | 1.6483 | 1.6498 | 2.4900 | 1.6578 | 1.0139 | 0.9600 |
| 17 | 1.2599 | 1.2559 | 1.3500 | 1.3618 | 1.3264 | 2.2600 | 1.3626 | 0.9900 | 0.8053 |
| 18 | 1.0567 | 1.0936 | 1.4213 | 1.4440 | 1.4096 | 2.2600 | 1.4962 | 1.0200 | 0.7880 |
| 19 | 1.1596 | 1.1683 | 1.7000 | 1.7000 | 1.7000 | 2.2600 | 1.7000 | 0.9900 | 0.9600 |
| 20 | 1.0301 | 1.0823 | 1.4442 | 1.4660 | 1.3573 | 2.1800 | 1.4930 | 1.0305 | 0.6120 |
| 21 | 1.1281 | 1.2025 | 1.4536 | 1.4700 | 1.4580 | 2.0104 | 1.4635 | 1.0900 | 1.0234 |
| 22 | 1.0125 | 1.0472 | 1.4437 | 1.4860 | 1.4168 | 2.0079 | 1.4900 | 1.0308 | 0.7609 |
| 23 | 1.4800 | 1.4800 | 1.3969 | 1.4263 | 1.3570 | 2.0200 | 1.4188 | 1.0307 | 0.5900 |
| 24 | 0.9450 | 0.9738 | 1.5100 | 1.5100 | 1.5100 | 2.0200 | 1.5100 | 1.0900 | 0.5900 |
| 25 | 1.0594 | 1.1084 | 1.1844 | 1.1794 | 1.0661 | 2.0200 | 1.2077 | 1.0900 | 0.5900 |
| 26 | 1.4800 | 1.4800 | 1.1127 | 1.1559 | 1.1414 | 2.0200 | 1.1404 | 1.0900 | 0.5900 |
| 27 | 1.2160 | 1.2293 | 1.5100 | 1.5100 | 1.5100 | 2.0200 | 1.5100 | 1.0900 | 0.5900 |
| 28 | 1.2174 | 1.3010 | 1.1100 | 1.1729 | 1.0923 | 2.0200 | 1.1537 | 0.6494 | 0.5900 |
| 29 | 1.4800 | 1.4800 | 1.4278 | 1.4341 | 1.3872 | 2.0200 | 1.4201 | 1.1631 | 0.5900 |
| 30 | 1.1285 | 1.1453 | 1.3092 | 1.3659 | 1.2811 | 2.0200 | 1.3580 | 1.0764 | 0.5900 |
| 31 | 1.5621 | 1.5600 | 1.3231 | 1.3803 | 1.3454 | 2.1457 | 1.3270 | 1.1244 | 0.5900 |
| 32 | 1.2363 | 1.2396 | 1.7900 | 1.7900 | 1.7900 | 2.3900 | 1.7900 | 1.1800 | 0.5900 |
| 33 | 1.7800 | 1.7800 | 1.0770 | 1.1653 | 1.0963 | 2.3900 | 1.1322 | 1.1800 | 0.5900 |
| 34 | 1.3830 | 1.3775 | 1.4778 | 1.4867 | 1.5261 | 2.3900 | 1.5043 | 1.1327 | 0.5900 |
| 35 | 1.4171 | 1.4518 | 1.4543 | 1.5537 | 1.5382 | 2.3900 | 1.5952 | 1.1631 | 0.5900 |
| 36 | 1.5910 | 1.5786 | 1.5532 | 1.5398 | 1.4620 | 2.1500 | 1.5465 | 0.8458 | 0.5900 |
| 37 | 1.3687 | 1.3859 | 1.6586 | 1.6811 | 1.6694 | 2.3492 | 1.7132 | 0.9334 | 0.6464 |
| 38 | 1.7100 | 1.7100 | 1.6161 | 1.6002 | 1.5986 | 2.3700 | 1.5945 | 1.3000 | 0.6500 |
| 39 | 1.4603 | 1.4793 | 1.1428 | 1.2318 | 1.1204 | 2.3700 | 1.2161 | 1.0822 | 0.6500 |


| Month t | $\mathrm{p}_{10}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{p}_{11}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $p_{12}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $p_{13}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{p}_{14}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{p}_{15}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{p}_{16}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{p}_{17}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{p}_{18}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{p}_{19}{ }^{\text {t }}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 0.7553 | 0.9095 | 1.2900 | 1.0522 | 1.7500 | 0.6800 | 1.7900 | 1.9536 | 1.7900 | 1.4939 |
| 2 | 0.8300 | 0.9900 | 1.2900 | 1.3500 | 1.7500 | 0.6800 | 1.4400 | 1.7578 | 1.5637 | 1.4117 |
| 3 | 0.5280 | 0.9900 | 1.2567 | 1.2776 | 1.6112 | 0.6616 | 1.6126 | 1.7528 | 1.5827 | 1.3792 |
| 4 | 0.6685 | 0.9900 | 1.2900 | 1.1900 | 1.5900 | 0.6700 | 1.3081 | 1.7095 | 1.3033 | 1.4200 |
| 5 | 0.6203 | 0.8600 | 1.2900 | 1.1342 | 1.5900 | 0.6700 | 1.2620 | 1.7094 | 1.2607 | 0.9233 |
| 6 | 0.5900 | 0.9386 | 1.2900 | 1.3842 | 1.8386 | 0.7809 | 1.1895 | 2.1489 | 1.4238 | 1.0674 |
| 7 | 0.8300 | 0.8393 | 1.2900 | 1.4900 | 1.8900 | 0.7900 | 1.2303 | 2.0555 | 1.2249 | 1.9300 |
| 8 | 0.8300 | 0.9900 | 1.2900 | 1.2886 | 1.9442 | 0.8291 | 1.9709 | 2.2717 | 1.9699 | 1.6333 |
| 9 | 0.8088 | 0.9900 | 1.1900 | 1.3496 | 2.0500 | 0.8500 | 1.9600 | 2.4521 | 1.9600 | 1.4278 |
| 10 | 0.8123 | 0.9900 | 1.6087 | 1.5900 | 2.0500 | 0.8500 | 1.6045 | 2.4394 | 1.6057 | 1.4213 |
| 11 | 0.7201 | 0.9900 | 1.2900 | 1.4443 | 2.1464 | 0.8693 | 1.9600 | 2.4165 | 1.9600 | 1.4451 |
| 12 | 0.9519 | 0.8624 | 1.2900 | 1.1177 | 2.1900 | 0.8900 | 1.7284 | 2.3697 | 1.7579 | 1.9300 |
| 13 | 0.7683 | 0.8392 | 1.0765 | 1.4161 | 2.1900 | 0.8900 | 1.9600 | 2.2900 | 1.9600 | 1.5737 |
| 14 | 0.9600 | 0.9419 | 1.2034 | 1.5822 | 2.0855 | 0.8581 | 1.4810 | 2.4470 | 1.5627 | 1.4748 |


| 15 | 0.9600 | 0.9900 | 1.2900 | 1.1207 | 2.0500 | 0.8500 | 1.4155 | 2.3524 | 1.4374 | 1.5472 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 16 | 0.9600 | 1.0403 | 1.2900 | 1.2071 | 2.0500 | 0.8500 | 1.3793 | 2.2900 | 1.5192 | 1.4954 |
| 17 | 0.7881 | 1.0600 | 1.1671 | 1.3867 | 1.7668 | 0.8363 | 1.2925 | 2.2900 | 1.3198 | 1.7467 |
| 18 | 0.7693 | 1.0954 | 1.1179 | 1.0587 | 1.6900 | 0.6332 | 1.0697 | 2.0818 | 1.1456 | 1.6800 |
| 19 | 0.9600 | 1.1300 | 1.4100 | 0.9647 | 1.6900 | 0.7900 | 1.0330 | 1.8900 | 1.0922 | 1.3131 |
| 20 | 0.5834 | 1.1300 | 1.5388 | 0.9677 | 1.6900 | 0.7900 | 1.5000 | 1.8353 | 1.5000 | 1.3311 |
| 21 | 1.0214 | 0.9632 | 1.0364 | 0.9629 | 1.5900 | 0.7500 | 1.2542 | 1.8367 | 1.2507 | 1.6082 |
| 22 | 0.7542 | 1.0334 | 1.3301 | 1.0506 | 1.6239 | 0.7642 | 1.0378 | 1.8900 | 1.0599 | 1.5200 |
| 23 | 0.5900 | 1.1500 | 1.4500 | 1.0693 | 1.5900 | 0.7500 | 1.0352 | 1.8900 | 1.1490 | 1.2094 |
| 24 | 0.5900 | 1.1500 | 1.4500 | 1.0820 | 1.5900 | 0.7500 | 1.3423 | 1.8293 | 1.3476 | 1.4200 |
| 25 | 0.5900 | 1.1500 | 1.4500 | 0.8743 | 1.5900 | 0.7500 | 1.5000 | 1.8212 | 1.5000 | 1.0178 |
| 26 | 0.5900 | 1.1500 | 1.4500 | 1.0347 | 1.5900 | 0.7500 | 1.0331 | 1.8270 | 1.1024 | 1.4200 |
| 27 | 0.5900 | 0.9300 | 1.2300 | 0.9812 | 1.5900 | 0.7500 | 1.3609 | 1.8277 | 1.3589 | 1.3242 |
| 28 | 0.5900 | 0.9300 | 1.2300 | 1.2500 | 1.5900 | 0.7500 | 1.0296 | 1.8900 | 1.0339 | 1.0153 |
| 29 | 0.5900 | 0.9300 | 1.2300 | 1.0406 | 1.5900 | 0.7500 | 1.0489 | 1.8900 | 1.0344 | 1.0204 |
| 30 | 0.5900 | 0.9300 | 1.2300 | 1.2500 | 1.5900 | 0.7500 | 1.0194 | 1.8372 | 1.0219 | 1.0071 |
| 31 | 0.5900 | 0.9300 | 1.2300 | 1.1474 | 1.5900 | 0.7500 | 1.0485 | 2.0130 | 1.0533 | 1.0597 |
| 32 | 0.5900 | 0.9300 | 1.2300 | 1.3500 | 1.5900 | 0.4023 | 1.1019 | 2.2900 | 1.0672 | 1.2422 |
| 33 | 0.5900 | 0.9300 | 1.2300 | 1.2567 | 1.5900 | 0.7500 | 1.5768 | 2.2900 | 1.5630 | 1.5311 |
| 34 | 0.5900 | 0.9300 | 1.2300 | 1.0672 | 1.5900 | 0.7500 | 1.4765 | 2.2900 | 1.4829 | 1.5900 |
| 35 | 0.5900 | 0.9300 | 1.2300 | 1.3500 | 1.5900 | 0.7500 | 1.5100 | 2.2054 | 1.5082 | 1.3474 |
| 36 | 0.5900 | 0.9300 | 1.2300 | 1.0735 | 1.5900 | 0.7500 | 1.6709 | 2.2599 | 1.7327 | 1.5279 |
| 37 | 0.6464 | 1.0146 | 1.3335 | 1.2864 | 1.9099 | 0.9103 | 1.7535 | 2.4782 | 1.7560 | 1.4474 |
| 38 | 0.6500 | 1.0200 | 1.3500 | 1.5300 | 1.9700 | 0.9400 | 1.5549 | 2.2212 | 1.5702 | 1.3701 |
| 39 | 0.6500 | 1.0200 | 1.3500 | 1.2288 | 1.9700 | 0.9400 | 1.3916 | 2.3875 | 1.3794 | 1.6400 |

The actual prices $\mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ and $\mathrm{p}_{4}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ are not available for $\mathrm{t}=1,2, \ldots, 8$ since products 2 and 4 were not sold during these months. However, in the above Table, we filled in these missing prices with the imputed reservation prices that were estimated in Section xx. Similarly, $\mathrm{p}_{12}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ was missing for months $\mathrm{t}=12,20,21$ and 22 and again, we replaced these missing prices with the corresponding estimated imputed reservation prices in Table A2. The imputed prices appear in italics in the above Table.

The specific products (and their package size in ounces) are as follows: $1=$ Florida Gold Valencia (12); 2 = Florida Gold Pulp Free (12); 3 = MM Country Style OJ (12); 4 = MM Pulp Free Orange (12); $5=$ MM OJ (12); $6=$ MM OJ (16); $7=$ MM OJ W/CA (12); $8=$ MM Fruit Punch (12); $9=$ HH Lemonade (12); $10=$ HH Pink Lemonade (12); $11=$ Dom Apple Juice (12); $12=$ Dom Apple Juice (16); $13=$ HH OJ (12); $14=$ HH OJ (16); $15=$ HH OJ (6); $16=$ Tropicana SB OJ (12); $17=$ Tropicana OJ (16); $18=$ Tropicana SB Home Style OJ (12); $19=$ Citrus Hill OJ (12)

## Appendix B: Proofs of Some Results

## Proof of (103):

Using the first order conditions (95), it can be seen that $\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}$ satisfies the following equation:
(B1) $\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}=\mathrm{f}_{1}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}, \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right) / \mathrm{f}_{2}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}, \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)$.

Recall that $\mathrm{h}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}\right)$ is defined as $\mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1},\left[\mathrm{e}^{*}-\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}\right] / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)$. Thus the derivative of $\mathrm{h}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}\right)$ evaluated at $\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}$ is equal to the following expression:

$$
\begin{aligned}
(\mathrm{B} 2) \mathrm{h}^{\prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right) & =\mathrm{f}_{1}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}, \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)-\mathrm{f}_{2}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}, \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)\left(\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right) \\
& =0
\end{aligned}
$$

where the second equality follows using (B1).
Since $f\left(q_{1}, q_{2}\right)$ is linearly homogeneous, Euler's Theorem on homogeneous functions implies that the following equations are satisfied:
(B3) $\mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }_{*}^{*}+\mathrm{f}_{12}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}=0$;
(B4) $\mathrm{f}_{21} \mathrm{q}_{1}+\mathrm{f}_{22} \mathrm{q}_{2}=0$;
The above two equations enable us to solve for the $\mathrm{f}_{\mathrm{nm}}{ }^{*}$ in terms of $\mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*}$ provided $\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}>0$ and $\mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}>0$ :
(B5) $\mathrm{f}_{12}{ }^{*}=\mathrm{f}_{21}{ }^{*}=-\mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right) ; \mathrm{f}_{22}{ }^{*}=\mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)^{2}$
Differentiate $\mathrm{h}^{\prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}\right)=\mathrm{f}_{1}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1},\left[\mathrm{e}^{*}-\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}\right] / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)-\mathrm{f}_{2}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1},\left[\mathrm{e}^{*}-\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}\right] / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)\left(\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)$ with respect to $\mathrm{q}_{1}$ and evaluate the resulting derivatives at $\mathrm{q}_{1}=\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}$ :
(B6) $\mathrm{h}^{\prime \prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)=\mathrm{f}_{11}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}, \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)-\mathrm{f}_{12}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}, \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)\left(\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)-\mathrm{f}_{12}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}, \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)\left(\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)+\mathrm{f}_{22}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}, \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)\left(\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)^{2}$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =\mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*}-2 \mathrm{f}_{12}{ }^{*}\left(\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)+\mathrm{f}_{22}{ }^{*}\left(\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)^{2} \quad \text { using } \mathrm{f}_{12}{ }^{*}=\mathrm{f}_{21}{ }^{*} \\
& =\mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*}+2 \mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*}\left(\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)+\mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*}\left(\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)^{2}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)^{2} \quad \text { using (B5) } \\
& =\mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*}\left[1+2\left(\mathrm{~s}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{s}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)+\left(\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{s}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)^{2}\right] \\
& =\mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*}\left[1+\left(\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{s}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)\right]^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{*} \equiv \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{e}^{*}$ is the expenditure share of product n at the all product equilibrium.
Note that the first equation in equations (95) imply the following equation:
(B7) $\mathrm{f}_{1}{ }^{*}=\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{f}^{*} / \mathrm{e}^{*}$.
Now use (B6) to evaluate the following expression:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\text { (B8) } \mathrm{h}^{\prime \prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)^{2} / \mathrm{h}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right) & =\mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*}\left[1+\left(\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{s}^{*}{ }^{*}\right)\right]^{2}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)^{2} / \mathrm{f}^{*} \quad \operatorname{since} \mathrm{~h}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)=\mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}, \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)=\mathrm{f}^{*} \\
& =\left[\left(\mathrm{f}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)^{-1} \mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right]\left[\mathrm{f}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{f}^{*}\right]\left[1+\left(\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{s}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)\right]^{2} \\
& =\mu_{11} \mathrm{~s}_{1}{ }^{*}\left[1+\left(\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{s}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)\right]^{2} \operatorname{using}(\mathrm{~B} 7) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Substitute (B2) and (B8) into (102) and (103) follows.
Proof of (106): Using (104), we have

$$
\text { (B9) } \begin{array}{rlr}
\mathrm{p}_{1}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}\right) & \equiv \mathrm{e}^{*} \mathrm{f}_{1}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1},\left[\mathrm{e}^{*}-\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}\right] / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right) / \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1},\left[\mathrm{e}^{*}-\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}\right] / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right) \\
& =\mathrm{e}^{*} \mathrm{f}_{1}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1},\left[\mathrm{e}^{*}-\mathrm{p}_{1} \mathrm{q}_{1}\right] / \mathrm{p}_{2}^{*}\right) / \mathrm{h}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}\right) \quad \text { using } \mathrm{h}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}\right) \equiv \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1},\left[\mathrm{e}^{*}-\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}\right] / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right) .
\end{array}
$$

Differentiate (B9) and evaluate the resulting derivatives at $\mathrm{q}_{1}=\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}$ :
(B10) $\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{\prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)=\left[\mathrm{e}^{*} \mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*}-\mathrm{e}^{*} \mathrm{f}_{12}{ }^{*}\left(\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)\right] / \mathrm{h}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)$
where we have used (B2); i.e., $\mathrm{h}^{\prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)=0$ in deriving (B10). Using (B10) and $\mathrm{h}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)=\mathrm{f}^{*}$, we have:
where the inequality follows using $\mu_{11}{ }^{*} \leq 0$. Thus using definition (105), we have:

$$
\begin{aligned}
(\mathrm{B} 12) \mathrm{PI}_{1} & =\left[\mathrm{p}_{1}(0)-\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*}\right] / \mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \\
& \approx\left[\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*}+\mathrm{p}_{1}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)\left(0-\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)-\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*}\right] / \mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \\
& =-\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{\prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right) \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \\
& =-\mu_{11}{ }^{*}\left[1+\left(\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{s}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)\right] \\
& \geq 0
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
=-\mu_{11}{ }^{*}\left[1+\left(\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{s}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)\right] \quad \text { using }(\mathrm{B} 11)
$$

which is (106).
Proof of (108): Differentiating $f(q) \equiv\left(q \cdot A^{*} q\right)^{1 / 2}$ with respect to $q$ leads to the following derivatives:
(B13) $\nabla_{\mathrm{q}} \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)=\left(\mathrm{f}^{*}\right)^{-1} \mathrm{~A}^{*} \mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}$;
(B14) $\nabla_{q q}{ }^{2} f\left(q^{t}\right)=\left(f^{f^{*}}\right)^{-1} \mathrm{~A}^{*}-\left(\mathrm{f}^{*}\right)^{-3} \mathrm{~A}^{*} \mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}\left(\mathrm{A}^{*} \mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{\mathrm{T}}$.
We also have the following inverse demand equations:
(B15) $\mathrm{p}^{t^{*}}=\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}} \nabla_{\mathrm{q}} \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}\right) / \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)$

$$
=\left(\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t} / \mathrm{f}^{*}}\right)\left(\mathrm{f}^{\mathrm{f}^{*}}\right)^{-1} \mathrm{~A}^{*} \mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}
$$

where the last equality follows using (B13). (B15) implies that $A^{*} q^{t}=\left(f^{t^{*}}\right)^{2}\left(e^{t}\right)^{-1} \mathrm{p}^{t^{*}}$. Substitute this equation into (B14) and we obtain the following equation:
(B16) $\nabla_{q q}{ }^{2} f\left(q^{t}\right)=\left(f^{f^{*}}\right)^{-1} A^{*}-\left(f^{t^{*}}\right)\left(\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{-2} \mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}\left(\mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}\right)^{\mathrm{T}}$.
Equation (B15) can be rearranged to give $\nabla_{\mathrm{q}} \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{t}\right)=\left(\mathrm{f}^{*} / \mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}}\right) \mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}$. Use this equation and (B16) to evaluate the elasticities on the left hand side of (108) and we obtain equations (108).

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { (B11) } \mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{\prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right) \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*}=\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\left[\mathrm{e}^{*} \mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*}-\mathrm{e}^{*} \mathrm{f}_{12}{ }^{*}\left(\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)\right] / \mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{f}^{*} \\
& =\left[\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{e}^{*} \mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*}\right]\left[1+\left(\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)\right] / \mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{f}^{*} \quad \text { using (B5) for } \mathrm{f}_{12}{ }^{*} \\
& =\left[\mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{f}_{1}{ }^{*}\right]\left[\mathrm{f}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{e}^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{f}^{*}\right]\left[1+\left(\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{s}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)\right] \\
& =\mu_{11}{ }^{*}\left[1+\left(\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{s}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)\right] \\
& \leq 0 \\
& \text { using (B7) }
\end{aligned}
$$

Proof of (116): We regard $\mathrm{q}_{2}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}\right)$ as the function that determines how much $\mathrm{q}_{2}$ is required to achieve the initial utility level $\mathrm{u}^{*} \equiv \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}, \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)$ as $\mathrm{q}_{1}$ is changed from its initial level of $\mathrm{q}_{1}$. Thus $\mathrm{q}_{2}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}\right)$ is implicitly defined by the following equation:
(B17) $\mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}, \mathrm{q}_{2}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}\right)\right)=\mathrm{u}^{*}$.
We use the same notation as was used in the proof of (103). Differentiating (B17) with respect to $\mathrm{q}_{1}$ leads to the following equation:
$(B 18) \mathrm{f}_{1}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}, \mathrm{q}_{2}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}\right)\right)+\mathrm{f}_{2}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}, \mathrm{q}_{2}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}\right)\right) \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{\prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}\right)=0$.
Evaluating (B18) at the initial equilibrium gives us the following expression for $\mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{\prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)$ :
(B19) $\mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{\prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)=-\mathrm{f}_{1}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{2}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)\right) / \mathrm{f}_{2}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}, \mathrm{q}_{2}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)\right)=-\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}$
where the second equality in (B17) follows from (B1). Differentiate (B18) with respect to $\mathrm{q}_{1}$ and evaluate the resulting derivatives at $\mathrm{q}_{1}=\mathrm{q}_{1}$ * to obtain the following equation:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { (B20) } 0=\mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*}+\mathrm{f}_{12}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{\prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)+\mathrm{f}_{21}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{\prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)+\mathrm{f}_{22}{ }^{*}\left[\mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{\prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)\right]^{2}+\mathrm{f}_{2}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{\prime \prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right) \\
& =\mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*}-2 \mathrm{f}_{12}{ }^{*}\left[\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right]+\mathrm{f}_{22}{ }^{*}\left[\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right]^{2}+\mathrm{f}_{2}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{\prime \prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right) \quad \text { using } \mathrm{f}_{12}{ }^{*}=\mathrm{f}_{21}{ }^{*} \text { and (B19) } \\
& =\mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*}\left\{1+2\left[\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right]+\left[\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right]^{2}\right\}+\mathrm{f}_{2}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{\prime \prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right) \quad \text { using (B5) } \\
& =\mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*}\left\{1+\left[\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{s}_{2}{ }^{*}\right]\right\}^{2}+\left[\mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*} \mathrm{f}^{*} / \mathrm{e}{ }^{*}\right] \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{\prime \prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right) \quad \text { using (95). }
\end{aligned}
$$

Using (B20), the following formula for the second derivative of $\mathrm{q}_{2}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)$ can be obtained:
(B21) $\mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{\prime \prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)=-\mathrm{e}^{*} \mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*}\left\{1+\left[\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*} /\left(1-\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)\right]\right\}^{2} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*} \mathrm{f}^{*} \geq 0$
where the inequality follows from the concavity of $\mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}, \mathrm{q}_{2}\right)$ which implies $\mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*} \leq 0$.
When product 1 is withdrawn from the marketplace, the resulting $q_{1}$ will be equal to 0 and the $q_{2}$ which will allow purchasers to achieve the initial utility level $u^{*}=f^{*} \equiv$ $\mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}, \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)$ is $\mathrm{q}_{2}(0)$. Thus the income required to purchase $\mathrm{q}_{2}(0)$ is $\mathrm{e}^{* *} \equiv \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{2}(0)$. A second order Taylor series approximation to $\mathrm{q}_{2}(0)$ can be obtained using (B19) and (B21):

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { (B22) } \mathrm{q}_{2}(0) \approx \mathrm{q}_{2}\left(\mathrm{q}^{*}{ }^{*}{ }^{*}\right)+\mathrm{q}_{2^{\prime}}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)\left(0-\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)+1 / 2 \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{\prime \prime}\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)\left(0-\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)^{2} \\
& =\mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}+\left(\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)-\mathrm{e}^{*} \mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*}\left\{1+\left[\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*} /\left(1-\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)\right]\right\}^{2} \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{* 2} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*} \mathrm{f}^{*} \\
& =\mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}+\left(\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)-\mathrm{e}^{*}\left[\mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{f}_{1}{ }^{*}\right]\left[\mathrm{f}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{f}^{*} \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right]\left\{1+\left[\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*} /\left(1-\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)\right]\right\}^{2} \\
& =\mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}+\left(\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)-\mathrm{e}^{*}\left[\mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{f}_{1}{ }^{*}\right]\left[\mathrm{f}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{f}^{*} \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right]\left\{1+\left[\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*} /\left(1-\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)\right]\right\}^{2} \\
& =\mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}+\left(\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right)-\left(\mathrm{e}^{*} / \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*}\right) \mu_{11}{ }^{*} \mathrm{~s}_{1}{ }^{*}\left\{1+\left[\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*} /\left(1-\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*}\right)\right]\right\}^{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

where the last equality follows using equations (95) for $\mathrm{n}=1$ and the definition of $\mu_{11}{ }^{*}$ equal to $\mathrm{f}_{11}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*} / \mathrm{f}_{1}{ }^{*}$. Thus a second order approximation to the income required to achieve the initial utility level if product 1 is withdrawn, $\mathrm{e}^{* *}$, is the following one:
(B23) $\mathrm{e}^{* *}=\mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{2}(0)$

$$
\begin{align*}
& \approx \mathrm{p}_{2}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{2}{ }^{*}+\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{*}-\mathrm{e}^{*} \mu_{11}{ }^{*} \mathrm{~s}_{1}{ }^{*}\left\{1+\left[\mathrm{s}_{1}{ }^{*} /\left(1-\mathrm{s}_{1}^{*}\right)\right]\right\}^{2}  \tag{B22}\\
& =\mathrm{e}^{*}\left[1-\mathrm{e}^{*} \mu_{11} \mathrm{~s}_{1}{ }^{*}\left\{1+\left[\mathrm{s}_{1}^{*} /\left(1-\mathrm{s}_{1}^{*}\right)\right]\right\}^{2}\right] .
\end{align*}
$$

Thus the Hausman increase in income required to compensate consumers for the withdrawal of product 1 from the marketplace as a fraction of initial income is given by:

$$
\text { (B24) } \begin{aligned}
\mathrm{H}_{1} & \equiv\left[\mathrm{e}^{* *}-\mathrm{e}^{*}\right] / \mathrm{e}^{*} \\
& \approx-\mu_{11}{ }^{*} \mathrm{~s}_{1}^{*}\left\{1+\left[\mathrm{s}_{1}^{*} /\left(1-\mathrm{s}_{1}^{*}\right)\right]\right\}^{2} \\
& =\mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{A} 1} \geq 0
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{A} 1}$ is the approximate utility loss measure defined by (103).

## Appendix C: Utility Losses for the Estimated KBF and CES Functions due to Product Withdrawal

We modify definitions (76)-(79), (82) and (92) in order to generate estimates for the loss of utility due to the withdrawal of product i from the marketplace instead of the withdrawal of product 1 . Let $\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}}$ denote actual expenditure on the 19 products during period $\mathrm{t}, \mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv\left[\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}, \ldots, \mathrm{q}_{19}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right]$ denote the actual period t quantity vector and $\mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}} \equiv\left[\mathrm{p}_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}, \ldots, \mathrm{p}_{19} \mathrm{t}^{\mathrm{*}^{*}}\right]$ denote the vector of period t virtual prices where $\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{*^{*}} \equiv \mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}}\left[\partial \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}\right) / \partial \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}\right] / \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)$ for $\mathrm{n}=1, \ldots, 19$ and $t=1, \ldots, 39$ where $f(q)$ is either the estimated KBF or CES utility function. In the main text, we showed that $e^{t}=p^{t^{*}} \cdot q^{t}$ for $t=1, \ldots, 39$. Let $e_{i}$ denote the ith unit vector of dimension 19 for $\mathrm{i}=1, \ldots, 19$. Definitions (76) to (79) in the main text are replaced by the following definitions which apply to the withdrawal of product i from the marketplace rather than product 1:
(C1) $u^{t} \equiv \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)$;
(C2) $u_{\sim i}{ }^{t} \equiv f\left(q^{t}-q_{i}{ }^{t} e_{i}\right)$;
(C3) $\mathrm{e}_{\mathrm{Ni}^{\mathrm{i}}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv \mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}}-\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}} \leq \mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}}$;
(C4) $\lambda_{i}^{t} \equiv e^{t} / e_{\sim i}^{t} \geq 1$;
$\mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, 39$;
$\mathrm{i}=1, \ldots, 19 ; \mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, 39$;
$\mathrm{i}=1, \ldots, 19 ; \mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, 39$;
$\mathrm{i}=1, \ldots, 19 ; \mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, 39$.
(C1) defines the period $t$ estimated utility level $u^{t}$ as a function of the vector of observed quantities $q^{t}$ for period $t$. (C2) withdraws the observed quantity of product $i$ from $q^{t}$ so if $i$ were equal to $2, \mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}-\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{e}_{\mathrm{i}}$ would equal the vector $\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}, 0, \mathrm{q}_{3}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}, \ldots, \mathrm{q}_{19}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right)$. Thus in this case, $\mathrm{u}_{\sim 2}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ is simply the utility generated by the vector $\left(\mathrm{q}_{1}{ }^{t}, 0, \mathrm{q}_{3}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}, \ldots, \mathrm{q}_{19}{ }^{t}\right)$ using our estimated functional form for the utility function $f(q)$ to evaluate $f\left(q_{1}{ }^{t}, 0, q_{3}{ }^{t}, \ldots, \mathrm{q}_{19}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}\right) \equiv \mathrm{u}_{\sim}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$. (C3) defines the expenditure $\mathrm{e}_{\sim i}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ that is required to purchase the observed period t products, excluding product $i$, at the reservation prices $\mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}$. Thus if $\mathrm{q}_{i}^{\mathrm{t}}>0$, then $\mathrm{e}_{\sim i}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}<\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}}$. (C4) simply takes the ratio of total expenditure observed in period $t$, $e^{t}=p^{t} \cdot q^{t}=p^{t^{*}} \cdot q^{t}$ to hypothetical expenditure on all products except product $\mathrm{i}, \Sigma_{\mathrm{n}=1}{ }^{19}, \mathrm{n} \neq \mathrm{i} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$, where actual quantities are used along with the virtual prices $\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{t}}{ }^{\text {* }}$ to evaluate the hypothetical expenditure.

Definitions (82) are replaced by the following definitions:
$u_{A i}{ }^{t} \equiv f\left(\lambda_{i}^{t}\left[q^{t}-q_{i}{ }^{t} e_{i}\right]\right)=\lambda_{i}{ }^{t} f\left(q^{t}-q_{i}{ }^{t} e_{i}\right)=\lambda_{i}^{t} u_{\sim i}{ }^{t} \leq u^{t} ;$

$$
\begin{equation*}
i=1, \ldots, 19 ; t=1, \ldots, 39 \tag{C5}
\end{equation*}
$$

It can be shown that $\lambda_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}}\left[\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}-\mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{e}_{\mathrm{i}}\right]$ is a feasible solution to the following constrained utility maximization problem:
(C6) $\max _{\mathrm{q}}\left\{\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q}) ; \mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}} \cdot \mathrm{q}=\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}} ; \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}=0\right\} \equiv \mathrm{u}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}} ; \quad \mathrm{i}=1, \ldots, 19 ; \mathrm{t}=1, \ldots, 39$.
Thus the inequality in (C5) follows since $q^{t}$ solves the $\operatorname{problem}, \max _{q}\left\{f(q): p^{t^{*}} \cdot q=e^{t}\right\}$ which has one less constraint than the problem defined by (C6). Thus the actual solution to (C6) which gives rise to utility level $u_{i}{ }^{t}$ will satisfy the following inequalities:
(C7) $\mathrm{u}_{\mathrm{Ai}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \leq \mathrm{u}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \leq \mathrm{u}^{\mathrm{t}}$;

$$
i=1, \ldots, 19 ; t=1, \ldots, 39
$$

If the number of products N is equal to 2 or if f is the CES utility function, then the approximate utility $\mathrm{u}_{\mathrm{Ai}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ defined by (C5) will be equal to $\mathrm{u}_{\mathrm{i}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ which is the optimal level of utility for the $q_{i}=0$ constrained problem defined by (C6). Obviously, $u_{A i}{ }^{t} / u^{t} \leq 1$ can serve as a relative loss of utility due to the withdrawal of product $i$ in the marketplace in period t . We convert this loss measure into the following approximate loss measure, $\mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{Ai}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$, defined as follows:
(C8) $\mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{Ai}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} \equiv 1-\left[\mathrm{u}_{\mathrm{Ai}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{u}^{\mathrm{t}}\right]$.
For the CES functional form, the approximate loss is equal to the actual loss; i.e., we have $\mathrm{u}_{\text {CES }, \mathrm{i}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}=\mathrm{u}_{\mathrm{CES}, A i}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ and so $\mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{CES}, A i^{t}} \equiv 1-\left[\mathrm{u}_{\mathrm{CES}, \mathrm{Ai}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{u}^{\mathrm{t}}\right]=1-\left[\mathrm{u}_{\mathrm{CES}, \mathrm{i}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}} / \mathrm{u}^{\mathrm{t}}\right] \equiv \mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{CES}, \mathrm{i}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$. The approximate losses due to withdrawal of each product and each period for the KBF and CES functional forms are listed in Tables C1 and C2.

Table C1: Approximate Losses of Utility due to the Withdrawal of a Product for the
KBF Functional Form

| t | $\mathbf{L}_{\text {A1 }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathbf{L}_{\mathbf{A} 2}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $L_{\text {A3 }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathbf{L}_{\mathbf{A} 4}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathbf{L}_{\mathrm{A} 5}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $L_{\text {A6 }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathbf{L}_{\mathbf{A} 7}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathbf{L}_{\mathrm{A8}}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $L_{\text {A9 }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{A} 10}{ }^{\text {t }}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 0.00162 | 0.00000 | 0.00019 | 0.00000 | 0.00580 | 0.00015 | 0.00044 | 0.00129 | 0.00011 | 0.00003 |
| 2 | 0.00301 | 0.00000 | 0.00092 | 0.00000 | 0.02815 | 0.00030 | 0.00073 | 0.00074 | 0.00012 | 0.00006 |
| 3 | 0.00787 | 0.00000 | 0.00036 | 0.00000 | 0.00772 | 0.00023 | 0.00081 | 0.00129 | 0.00013 | 0.00009 |
| 4 | 0.00032 | 0.00000 | 0.00144 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 0 0 0}$ | 0.02306 | 0.00019 | 0.00098 | 0.00095 | 0.00011 | 0.00007 |
| 5 | 0.00015 | 0.00000 | 0.00013 | 0.00000 | 0.00240 | 0.00018 | 0.00023 | 0.00077 | 0.00008 | 0.00005 |
| 6 | 0.01609 | 0.00000 | 0.00019 | 0.00000 | 0.00684 | 0.00019 | 0.00051 | 0.00128 | 0.00016 | 0.00005 |
| 7 | 0.00007 | 0.00000 | 0.00078 | 0.00000 | 0.00703 | 0.00023 | 0.00052 | 0.00120 | 0.00008 | 0.00004 |
| 8 | 0.00088 | 0.00000 | 0.00024 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 0 0 0}$ | 0.00251 | 0.00013 | 0.00026 | 0.00080 | 0.00018 | 0.00010 |
| 9 | 0.00702 | 0.00043 | 0.00065 | 0.00034 | 0.00626 | 0.00017 | 0.00031 | 0.00061 | 0.00038 | 0.00022 |
| 10 | 0.00950 | 0.00154 | 0.00076 | 0.00049 | 0.00424 | 0.00011 | 0.00050 | 0.00248 | 0.00081 | 0.00079 |
| 11 | 0.00004 | 0.00001 | 0.00063 | 0.00091 | 0.00963 | 0.00010 | 0.00056 | 0.00402 | 0.00469 | 0.00353 |
| 12 | 0.00008 | 0.00003 | 0.00011 | 0.00020 | 0.00096 | 0.00011 | 0.00012 | 0.00081 | 0.00065 | 0.00039 |
| 13 | 0.01181 | 0.00168 | 0.00027 | 0.00096 | 0.00774 | 0.00016 | 0.00065 | 0.00219 | 0.00302 | 0.00021 |
| 14 | 0.01107 | 0.00226 | 0.00085 | 0.00126 | 0.00751 | 0.00015 | 0.00063 | 0.00054 | 0.00015 | 0.00010 |
| 15 | 0.00030 | 0.00011 | 0.00036 | 0.00090 | 0.00107 | 0.00013 | 0.00039 | 0.00047 | 0.00006 | 0.00008 |
| 16 | 0.00387 | 0.00036 | 0.00032 | 0.00127 | 0.00221 | 0.00019 | 0.00047 | 0.00068 | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 0 0 7}$ | 0.00003 |
| 17 | 0.00622 | 0.00058 | 0.00101 | 0.00259 | 0.01376 | 0.00018 | 0.00074 | 0.00096 | 0.00008 | 0.00002 |
| 18 | 0.00796 | 0.00055 | 0.00050 | 0.00105 | 0.00349 | 0.00017 | 0.00030 | 0.00097 | 0.00008 | 0.00002 |
| 19 | 0.00535 | 0.00133 | 0.00022 | 0.00058 | 0.00035 | 0.00013 | 0.00023 | 0.00132 | 0.00004 | 0.00002 |
| 20 | 0.02152 | 0.00187 | 0.00071 | 0.00094 | 0.00618 | 0.00012 | 0.00031 | 0.00103 | 0.00049 | 0.00051 |
| 21 | 0.01278 | 0.00110 | 0.00050 | 0.00074 | 0.00142 | 0.00010 | 0.00044 | 0.00038 | 0.00020 | 0.00016 |


| 22 | 0.01258 | 0.00278 | 0.00032 | 0.00051 | 0.00706 | 0.00005 | 0.00055 | 0.00070 | 0.00141 | 0.00081 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 23 | 0.01110 | 0.00007 | 0.00030 | 0.00067 | 0.00390 | 0.00007 | 0.00036 | 0.00090 | 0.00503 | 0.00414 |
| 24 | 0.03342 | 0.00562 | 0.00016 | 0.00056 | 0.00055 | 0.00006 | 0.00036 | 0.00271 | 0.00270 | 0.00253 |
| 25 | 0.00698 | 0.00095 | 0.00049 | 0.00052 | 0.00886 | 0.00005 | 0.00035 | 0.00080 | 0.00268 | 0.00141 |
| 26 | 0.00009 | 0.00005 | 0.00074 | 0.00185 | 0.01902 | 0.00005 | 0.00147 | 0.00352 | 0.00163 | 0.00151 |
| 27 | 0.00484 | 0.00197 | 0.00022 | 0.00040 | 0.00054 | 0.00007 | 0.00023 | 0.00034 | 0.00404 | 0.00033 |
| 28 | 0.00268 | 0.00015 | 0.00165 | 0.00116 | 0.0091 | 0.00009 | 0.00119 | 0.00253 | 0.00004 | 0.00003 |
| 29 | 0.00010 | 0.00025 | 0.00033 | 0.00070 | 0.00762 | 0.00008 | 0.00078 | 0.00015 | 0.00007 | 0.00005 |
| 30 | 0.00437 | 0.00161 | 0.0004 | 0.00082 | 0.0059 | 0.00009 | 0.00034 | 0.00024 | 0.00018 | 0.00006 |
| 31 | 0.00009 | 0.00012 | 0.00171 | 0.00122 | 0.00592 | 0.00010 | 0.00135 | 0.00037 | 0.00005 | 0.00003 |
| 32 | 0.01083 | 0.00575 | 0.00027 | 0.00028 | 0.00098 | 0.00013 | 0.00033 | 0.00034 | 0.00008 | 0.00003 |
| 33 | 0.00006 | 0.00006 | 0.00302 | 0.00492 | 0.01154 | 0.00019 | 0.00283 | 0.00057 | 0.00008 | 0.00002 |
| 34 | 0.00408 | 0.00193 | 0.00053 | 0.00207 | 0.00257 | 0.00009 | 0.00085 | 0.00045 | 0.00015 | 0.00007 |
| 35 | 0.00125 | 0.00036 | 0.00042 | 0.00118 | 0.00203 | 0.00006 | 0.00047 | 0.00045 | 0.00087 | 0.00067 |
| 36 | 0.00021 | 0.00008 | 0.00034 | 0.00122 | 0.00424 | 0.00006 | 0.00064 | 0.00335 | 0.00211 | 0.00173 |
| 37 | 0.01138 | 0.00278 | 0.00106 | 0.00122 | 0.00505 | 0.00017 | 0.00100 | 0.00128 | 0.00349 | 0.00405 |
| 38 | 0.00061 | 0.00004 | 0.00096 | 0.00477 | 0.00432 | 0.00028 | 0.00095 | 0.00086 | 0.00086 | 0.00036 |
| 39 | 0.00034 | 0.00024 | 0.00187 | 0.00164 | 0.01089 | 0.00014 | 0.00149 | 0.00097 | 0.00034 | 0.00042 |
| Mean | 0.00596 | . 00094 | . 00067 | 0.00097 | 0.00066 | 0.00013 | 0.00066 | 0.00116 | 0.00096 | 0.0064 |


| t | $\mathbf{L}_{\text {A11 }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathbf{L}_{\text {A12 }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $L_{\text {A13 }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{L}_{\text {A14 }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $L_{\text {A } 15}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathbf{L}_{\text {A16 }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{L}_{\text {A17 }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $L_{\text {A18 }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{L}_{\text {A19 }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 0.00172 | 0.00182 | 0.11891 | 0.00158 | 0.00033 | 0.00046 | 0.00371 | 0.00010 | 0.00050 |
| 2 | 0.00245 | 0.00307 | 0.00698 | 0.00131 | 0.00137 | 0.00898 | 0.00469 | 0.00037 | 0.00006 |
| 3 | 0.00260 | 0.00647 | 0.02202 | 0.00407 | 0.00153 | 0.00123 | 0.00577 | 0.00021 | 0.00026 |
| 4 | 0.00091 | 0.00384 | 0.01348 | 0.00235 | 0.00075 | 0.00914 | 0.00285 | 0.00067 | 0.00001 |
| 5 | 0.00363 | 0.00165 | 0.06642 | 0.00110 | 0.00029 | 0.00376 | 0.00247 | 0.00192 | 0.00333 |
| 6 | 0.00449 | 0.00279 | 0.00670 | 0.00225 | 0.00070 | 0.00944 | 0.00178 | 0.00094 | 0.00114 |
| 7 | 0.00447 | 0.00233 | 0.00649 | 0.00136 | 0.00034 | 0.03014 | 0.00385 | 0.00625 | 0.00001 |
| 8 | 0.00285 | 0.00340 | 0.03660 | 0.00148 | 0.00035 | 0.01114 | 0.00214 | 0.00215 | 0.00128 |
| 9 | 0.00386 | 0.00252 | 0.03881 | 0.00158 | 0.00046 | 0.00034 | 0.00163 | 0.00015 | 0.00140 |
| 10 | 0.00426 | 0.00000 | 0.00485 | 0.00161 | 0.00068 | 0.00675 | 0.00100 | 0.00074 | 0.00147 |
| 11 | 0.00203 | 0.00303 | 0.02732 | 0.00133 | 0.00060 | 0.00062 | 0.00143 | 0.00011 | 0.00089 |
| 12 | 0.00572 | 0.00071 | 0.12249 | 0.00081 | 0.00058 | 0.00461 | 0.00241 | 0.00041 | 0.00040 |
| 13 | 0.00803 | 0.01022 | 0.01804 | 0.00115 | 0.00065 | 0.00025 | 0.00506 | 0.00017 | 0.00013 |
| 14 | 0.00611 | 0.00296 | 0.00712 | 0.00199 | 0.00102 | 0.00213 | 0.00164 | 0.00051 | 0.00090 |
| 15 | 0.00420 | 0.00256 | 0.07686 | 0.00069 | 0.00049 | 0.00743 | 0.00200 | 0.00084 | 0.00058 |
| 16 | 0.00174 | 0.00651 | 0.03554 | 0.00175 | 0.00056 | 0.00558 | 0.00499 | 0.00022 | 0.00044 |
| 17 | 0.00176 | 0.00601 | 0.00640 | 0.00258 | 0.00073 | 0.00509 | 0.00398 | 0.00042 | 0.00001 |
| 18 | 0.00106 | 0.00438 | 0.02931 | 0.00119 | 0.00249 | 0.00975 | 0.00099 | 0.00055 | 0.00001 |
| 19 | 0.00249 | 0.00119 | 0.03548 | 0.00074 | 0.00019 | 0.01762 | 0.00139 | 0.00164 | 0.00072 |
| 20 | 0.00168 | 0.00000 | 0.03717 | 0.00126 | 0.00042 | 0.00038 | 0.00492 | 0.00016 | 0.00035 |
| 21 | 0.02858 | 0.00000 | 0.03783 | 0.00108 | 0.00025 | 0.00482 | 0.00203 | 0.00080 | 0.00001 |
| 22 | 0.00623 | 0.00000 | 0.01516 | 0.00043 | 0.00013 | 0.01177 | 0.00092 | 0.00132 | 0.00000 |
| 23 | 0.00246 | 0.00078 | 0.01292 | 0.00054 | 0.00014 | 0.01746 | 0.00118 | 0.00031 | 0.00002 |
| 24 | 0.00255 | 0.00133 | 0.02284 | 0.00123 | 0.00019 | 0.00428 | 0.00220 | 0.00076 | 0.00001 |
| 25 | 0.00145 | 0.00069 | 0.06249 | 0.00046 | 0.00008 | 0.00019 | 0.00053 | 0.00003 | 0.00084 |
| 26 | 0.00227 | 0.00111 | 0.01344 | 0.00052 | 0.00012 | 0.00647 | 0.00082 | 0.00154 | 0.00000 |
| 27 | 0.00383 | 0.00169 | 0.05597 | 0.00096 | 0.00016 | 0.00236 | 0.00228 | 0.00262 | 0.00004 |
| 28 | 0.00154 | 0.00153 | 0.00364 | 0.00115 | 0.00012 | 0.01049 | 0.00085 | 0.00401 | 0.00103 |
| 29 | 0.00261 | 0.00169 | 0.02267 | 0.00109 | 0.00017 | 0.00951 | 0.00127 | 0.00260 | 0.00147 |
| 30 | 0.00385 | 0.00177 | 0.00215 | 0.00112 | 0.00013 | 0.00913 | 0.00230 | 0.00419 | 0.00370 |
| 31 | 0.00495 | 0.00220 | 0.01467 | 0.00099 | 0.00012 | 0.01014 | 0.00192 | 0.00463 | 0.00033 |
| 32 | 0.00521 | 0.00139 | 0.00229 | 0.00058 | 0.03467 | 0.00907 | 0.00136 | 0.00575 | 0.00035 |
| 33 | 0.00584 | 0.00209 | 0.01801 | 0.00136 | 0.00010 | 0.00211 | 0.00063 | 0.00113 | 0.00012 |
| 34 | 0.00445 | 0.00212 | 0.03996 | 0.00151 | 0.00008 | 0.00314 | 0.00116 | 0.00154 | 0.00005 |
| 35 | 0.00297 | 0.00158 | 0.00383 | 0.00071 | 0.00003 | 0.03330 | 0.00148 | 0.00617 | 0.00040 |
| 36 | 0.00402 | 0.00127 | 0.05797 | 0.00113 | 0.00005 | 0.00141 | 0.00097 | 0.00154 | 0.00008 |
| 37 | 0.00624 | 0.00226 | 0.01303 | 0.00095 | 0.00009 | 0.00029 | 0.00045 | 0.00050 | 0.00015 |
| 38 | 0.00663 | 0.00433 | 0.00361 | 0.00182 | 0.00017 | 0.00508 | 0.00379 | 0.00161 | 0.00142 |


| $\mathbf{3 9}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 3 4 5}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 1 1 7}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 2 2 8 5}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 0 6 2}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 0 1 4}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 3 5 8}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 1 8 2}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 2 1 1}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 0 0 2}$ |
| ---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Mean | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 4 2 4}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 2 4 2}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 2 9 2 9}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 1 2 9}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 1 3 2}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 7 1 6}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 2 2 2}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 1 5 8}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 0 6 1}$ |

Note that the losses in Table C1 for products 2 and 4 for periods 1-8 are equal to 0 . This is due to the fact that these products are already absent in these periods and hence the loss from a further withdrawal is 0 . Similar comments apply to product 12 in periods 10 and 20-22. The mean losses by product over all 39 periods are listed in the last row of Table C 1 . The average of these means for the KBF functional form is 0.00362 . Thus on average, if a product is withdrawn from the marketplace, a loss of utility equal to 0.362 percentage points will occur using our estimated KBF functional form. However, in reality, products with a high expenditure share are unlikely to be withdrawn and so the losses will be much smaller for products with small expenditure shares. The corresponding approximated and actual losses of utility due to the withdrawal of a product using our estimated CES utility function are listed in Table C2.

## Table C2: Actual Losses of Utility due to the Withdrawal of a Product for the CES Functional Form

| t | $\mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{A} 1}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $L_{A 2}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{A} 3}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{A} 4}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathbf{L}_{\mathbf{A} 5}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $L_{A 6}{ }^{t}$ | $\mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{A} 7}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{L}_{48}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{L}_{\mathrm{A} 9}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{L}_{\text {A10 }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 0.00609 | 0.00000 | 0.00331 | 0.00000 | 0.01749 | 0.00592 | 0.00523 | 0.00493 | 0.00206 | 0.00107 |
| 2 | 0.00815 | 0.00000 | 0.00788 | 0.00000 | 0.04237 | 0.00881 | 0.00816 | 0.00397 | 0.00231 | 0.00148 |
| 3 | 0.01216 | 0.00000 | 0.00461 | 0.00000 | 0.02161 | 0.00929 | 0.00732 | 0.00519 | 0.00244 | 0.00179 |
| 4 | 0.00313 | 0.00000 | 0.00973 | 0.00000 | 0.03946 | 0.00707 | 0.00945 | 0.00436 | 0.00218 | 0.00159 |
| 5 | 0.00223 | 0.00000 | 0.00281 | 0.00000 | 0.01237 | 0.00723 | 0.00405 | 0.00406 | 0.00188 | 0.00140 |
| 6 | 0.01700 | 0.00000 | 0.00352 | 0.00000 | 0.02055 | 0.00741 | 0.00584 | 0.00507 | 0.00254 | 0.00137 |
| 7 | 0.00155 | 0.00000 | 0.00641 | 0.00000 | 0.02015 | 0.00664 | 0.00600 | 0.00475 | 0.00173 | 0.00119 |
| 8 | 0.00479 | 0.00000 | 0.00375 | 0.00000 | 0.01288 | 0.00617 | 0.00436 | 0.00412 | 0.00259 | 0.00180 |
| 9 | 0.01188 | 0.00363 | 0.00602 | 0.00371 | 0.02036 | 0.00716 | 0.00490 | 0.00367 | 0.00379 | 0.00262 |
| 10 | 0.01396 | 0.00651 | 0.00645 | 0.00426 | 0.01798 | 0.00624 | 0.00609 | 0.00648 | 0.00535 | 0.00455 |
| 11 | 0.00128 | 0.00072 | 0.00628 | 0.00565 | 0.02534 | 0.00616 | 0.00706 | 0.00811 | 0.01198 | 0.00928 |
| 12 | 0.00171 | 0.00104 | 0.00257 | 0.00276 | 0.00798 | 0.00518 | 0.00294 | 0.00405 | 0.00425 | 0.00313 |
| 13 | 0.01456 | 0.00658 | 0.00412 | 0.00551 | 0.02208 | 0.00654 | 0.00643 | 0.00671 | 0.00922 | 0.00255 |
| 14 | 0.01477 | 0.00767 | 0.00698 | 0.00647 | 0.02300 | 0.00629 | 0.00665 | 0.00349 | 0.00256 | 0.00186 |
| 15 | 0.00298 | 0.00189 | 0.00446 | 0.00538 | 0.00888 | 0.00547 | 0.00500 | 0.00324 | 0.00158 | 0.00158 |
| 16 | 0.00915 | 0.00335 | 0.00436 | 0.00624 | 0.01281 | 0.00713 | 0.00564 | 0.00386 | 0.00173 | 0.00112 |
| 17 | 0.01133 | 0.00419 | 0.00833 | 0.00931 | 0.03265 | 0.00653 | 0.00801 | 0.00439 | 0.00192 | 0.00092 |
| 18 | 0.01289 | 0.00416 | 0.00537 | 0.00601 | 0.01559 | 0.00626 | 0.00464 | 0.00438 | 0.00178 | 0.00085 |
| 19 | 0.01094 | 0.00607 | 0.00354 | 0.00441 | 0.00568 | 0.00537 | 0.00388 | 0.00497 | 0.00124 | 0.00077 |
| 20 | 0.02049 | 0.00720 | 0.00613 | 0.00572 | 0.02109 | 0.00621 | 0.00495 | 0.00430 | 0.00427 | 0.00363 |
| 21 | 0.01544 | 0.00556 | 0.00519 | 0.00496 | 0.01049 | 0.00544 | 0.00533 | 0.00308 | 0.00272 | 0.00218 |
| 22 | 0.01644 | 0.00868 | 0.00471 | 0.00458 | 0.02313 | 0.00402 | 0.00649 | 0.00375 | 0.00644 | 0.00439 |
| 23 | 0.01486 | 0.00177 | 0.00458 | 0.00514 | 0.01830 | 0.00555 | 0.00577 | 0.00422 | 0.01178 | 0.00944 |
| 24 | 0.02592 | 0.01229 | 0.00 | 0.00438 | 0.00709 | 0.00438 | 0.00467 | 0.00672 | 0.00856 | 0.00693 |
| 25 | 0.01213 | 0.00504 | 0.00560 | 0.00466 | 0.02496 | 0.00429 | 0.00545 | 0.00396 | 0.00895 | 0.00579 |
| 26 | 0.00179 | 0.00132 | 0.00803 | 0.00850 | 0.04036 | 0.00376 | 0.01231 | 0.00729 | 0.00720 | 0.00611 |
| 27 | 0.01049 | 0.00694 | 0.00367 | 0.00393 | 0.00705 | 0.00532 | 0.00420 | 0.00281 | 0.00999 | 0.00311 |
| 28 | 0.00779 | 0.00229 | 0.01012 | 0.00659 | 0.02708 | 0.00474 | 0.00972 | 0.00637 | 0.00142 | 0.00109 |
| 29 | 0.00191 | 0.00278 | 0.00481 | 0.00515 | 0.02298 | 0.00489 | 0.00775 | 0.00194 | 0.00177 | 0.00139 |
| 30 | 0.00997 | 0.00659 | 0.00516 | 0.00527 | 0.02059 | 0.00507 | 0.00515 | 0.00241 | 0.00271 | 0.00143 |
| 31 | 0.00174 | 0.00196 | 0.01001 | 0.00663 | 0.02149 | 0.00493 | 0.01007 | 0.00287 | 0.00150 | 0.00103 |
| 32 | 0.01434 | 0.01086 | 0.00340 | 0.00299 | 0.00733 | 0.00484 | 0.00405 | 0.00266 | 0.00172 | 0.00115 |
| 33 | 0.00147 | 0.00143 | 0.01507 | 0.01319 | 0.03371 | 0.00549 | 0.01613 | 0.00330 | 0.00190 | 0.00098 |
| 34 | 0.00962 | 0.00686 | 0.00572 | 0.00818 | 0.01445 | 0.00493 | 0.00755 | 0.00316 | 0.00245 | 0.00152 |
| 35 | 0.00567 | 0.00333 | 0.00506 | 0.00616 | 0.01259 | 0.00368 | 0.00585 | 0.00304 | 0.00480 | 0.00396 |
| 36 | 0.00256 | 0.00165 | 0.00480 | 0.00650 | 0.01760 | 0.00468 | 0.00711 | 0.00747 | 0.00786 | 0.00642 |


| $\mathbf{3 7}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 1 4 7 6}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 8 0 7}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 7 9 7}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 6 6 8}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 2 0 7 7}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 7 2 6}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 8 7 6}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 4 9 8}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 1 0 5 9}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 9 4 7}$ |
| ---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\mathbf{3 8}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 3 9 6}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 1 2 7}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 7 7 2}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 1 1 2 9}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 1 8 9 0}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 8 4 6}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 8 7 3}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 4 2 5}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 5 4 6}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 3 3 8}$ |
| $\mathbf{3 9}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 3 1 5}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 2 6 6}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 1 1 2 1}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 7 9 3}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 3 0 5 2}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 5 7 6}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 1 1 5 7}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 4 2 4}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 3 5 8}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 3 4 5}$ |
| Mean | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 9 1 0}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 3 7 0}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 5 9 6}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 4 8 2}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 2 0 0}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 5 9 1}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 6 7 5}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 4 4 3}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 4 3 3}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0 3 0 2}$ |


| t | $\mathrm{L}_{\text {A11 }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{L}_{\text {A12 }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $L_{\text {A13 }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathrm{L}_{\text {A14 }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $L_{\text {A15 }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $L_{\text {A16 }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathbf{L}_{\text {A17 }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $L_{\text {A18 }}{ }^{\text {t }}$ | $\mathbf{L}_{\mathbf{A} 19}{ }^{\text {t }}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 0.00531 | 0.00418 | 0.09991 | 0.01249 | 0.00299 | 0.00630 | 0.00636 | 0.00252 | 0.00847 |
| 2 | 0.00628 | 0.00531 | 0.02368 | 0.01299 | 0.00558 | 0.02638 | 0.00725 | 0.00533 | 0.00414 |
| 3 | 0.00664 | 0.00736 | 0.04127 | 0.02178 | 0.00617 | 0.01094 | 0.00792 | 0.00399 | 0.00889 |
| 4 | 0.00415 | 0.00582 | 0.03168 | 0.01659 | 0.00436 | 0.02639 | 0.00583 | 0.00692 | 0.00194 |
| 5 | 0.00757 | 0.00411 | 0.06843 | 0.01255 | 0.00305 | 0.01701 | 0.00543 | 0.00980 | 0.02107 |
| 6 | 0.00818 | 0.00515 | 0.02339 | 0.01677 | 0.00449 | 0.02779 | 0.00474 | 0.00793 | 0.01657 |
| 7 | 0.00826 | 0.00475 | 0.02162 | 0.01422 | 0.00339 | 0.05318 | 0.00663 | 0.01982 | 0.00171 |
| 8 | 0.00686 | 0.00560 | 0.05059 | 0.01463 | 0.00340 | 0.02910 | 0.00511 | 0.01107 | 0.01466 |
| 9 | 0.00752 | 0.00488 | 0.05322 | 0.01342 | 0.00355 | 0.00592 | 0.00447 | 0.00328 | 0.01706 |
| 10 | 0.00769 | 0.00000 | 0.01982 | 0.01465 | 0.00433 | 0.02247 | 0.00367 | 0.00708 | 0.01962 |
| 11 | 0.00584 | 0.00526 | 0.03981 | 0.01312 | 0.00400 | 0.00674 | 0.00422 | 0.00274 | 0.01543 |
| 12 | 0.00896 | 0.00284 | 0.09734 | 0.01004 | 0.00397 | 0.01692 | 0.00525 | 0.00484 | 0.00773 |
| 13 | 0.01072 | 0.00913 | 0.03523 | 0.01106 | 0.00409 | 0.00513 | 0.00723 | 0.00326 | 0.00770 |
| 14 | 0.00906 | 0.00524 | 0.02385 | 0.01462 | 0.00501 | 0.01399 | 0.00444 | 0.00577 | 0.01543 |
| 15 | 0.00793 | 0.00494 | 0.07644 | 0.00958 | 0.00376 | 0.02259 | 0.00482 | 0.00692 | 0.00936 |
| 16 | 0.00549 | 0.00732 | 0.05234 | 0.01439 | 0.00397 | 0.02093 | 0.00720 | 0.00405 | 0.00972 |
| 17 | 0.00538 | 0.00702 | 0.02321 | 0.01614 | 0.00426 | 0.02074 | 0.00652 | 0.00554 | 0.00185 |
| 18 | 0.00439 | 0.00621 | 0.04796 | 0.01233 | 0.00759 | 0.02845 | 0.00359 | 0.00642 | 0.00183 |
| 19 | 0.00626 | 0.00356 | 0.05019 | 0.00998 | 0.00258 | 0.03729 | 0.00419 | 0.01008 | 0.01099 |
| 20 | 0.00488 | 0.00000 | 0.05110 | 0.01176 | 0.00325 | 0.00623 | 0.00718 | 0.00343 | 0.00899 |
| 21 | 0.01769 | 0.00000 | 0.05451 | 0.01185 | 0.00290 | 0.02048 | 0.00503 | 0.00704 | 0.00174 |
| 22 | 0.00880 | 0.00000 | 0.03386 | 0.00798 | 0.00214 | 0.03018 | 0.00357 | 0.00935 | 0.00080 |
| 23 | 0.00616 | 0.00295 | 0.03164 | 0.01001 | 0.00229 | 0.03220 | 0.00401 | 0.00512 | 0.00304 |
| 24 | 0.00603 | 0.00365 | 0.03919 | 0.01156 | 0.00247 | 0.01785 | 0.00510 | 0.00667 | 0.00246 |
| 25 | 0.00475 | 0.00275 | 0.06460 | 0.00770 | 0.00165 | 0.00428 | 0.00276 | 0.00153 | 0.01300 |
| 26 | 0.00586 | 0.00339 | 0.02982 | 0.00829 | 0.00193 | 0.02004 | 0.00331 | 0.00908 | 0.00137 |
| 27 | 0.00747 | 0.00410 | 0.06542 | 0.01188 | 0.00240 | 0.01415 | 0.00524 | 0.01150 | 0.00366 |
| 28 | 0.00501 | 0.00390 | 0.01734 | 0.01195 | 0.00200 | 0.02914 | 0.00335 | 0.01488 | 0.01337 |
| 29 | 0.00634 | 0.00407 | 0.04025 | 0.01258 | 0.00242 | 0.02753 | 0.00402 | 0.01239 | 0.01504 |
| 30 | 0.00742 | 0.00416 | 0.01369 | 0.01243 | 0.00216 | 0.02801 | 0.00518 | 0.01517 | 0.02547 |
| 31 | 0.00835 | 0.00459 | 0.03246 | 0.01179 | 0.00203 | 0.02906 | 0.00476 | 0.01591 | 0.00779 |
| 32 | 0.00847 | 0.00376 | 0.01302 | 0.01075 | 0.02598 | 0.03046 | 0.00395 | 0.01999 | 0.00858 |
| 33 | 0.00846 | 0.00439 | 0.03348 | 0.01115 | 0.00174 | 0.01239 | 0.00282 | 0.00771 | 0.00467 |
| 34 | 0.00789 | 0.00454 | 0.05606 | 0.01318 | 0.00174 | 0.01668 | 0.00384 | 0.00933 | 0.00369 |
| 35 | 0.00668 | 0.00394 | 0.01729 | 0.01092 | 0.00126 | 0.05396 | 0.00431 | 0.02036 | 0.00835 |
| 36 | 0.00780 | 0.00368 | 0.06361 | 0.01232 | 0.00145 | 0.01050 | 0.00360 | 0.00870 | 0.00468 |
| 37 | 0.00903 | 0.00465 | 0.03027 | 0.01094 | 0.00179 | 0.00529 | 0.00257 | 0.00541 | 0.00797 |
| 38 | 0.00965 | 0.00617 | 0.01723 | 0.01532 | 0.00237 | 0.01922 | 0.00634 | 0.00945 | 0.01760 |
| 39 | 0.00697 | 0.00346 | 0.03956 | 0.00906 | 0.00210 | 0.01663 | 0.00463 | 0.01057 | 0.00249 |
| Mean | 0.00734 | 0.00428 | 0.00417 | 0.00124 | 0.00376 | 0.00211 | 0.00488 | 0.00849 | 0/00895 |

The mean losses by product over all 39 periods are listed in the last row of Table C1. The average of these means for the CES functional form is 0.00952 , which is almost $1 \%$. Thus on average, if a product is withdrawn from the marketplace, a loss of utility equal to 0.952 percentage points will occur using our estimated CES functional form. This average loss is almost 3 times the corresponding average loss using our estimated KBF functional form.

## References

Allen, R.G.C. (1938), Mathematical Analysis for Economists, London: Macmillan.
Allen, R.G.D. (1949), "The Economic Theory of Index Numbers", Economica 16, 197203.

Arrow, K.J., H.B. Chenery, B.S. Minhas and R.M. Solow (1961), "Capital-Labor Substitution and Economic Efficiency", Review of Economics and Statistics 63, 225-250.

Australian Bureau of Statistics (2016), "Making Greater Use of Transactions Data to Compile the Consumer Price Index", Information Paper 6401.0.60.003, November 29, Canberra: ABS.

Diewert, W.E., (1974), "Applications of Duality Theory," pp. 106-171 in M.D. Intriligator and D.A. Kendrick (ed.), Frontiers of Quantitative Economics, Vol. II, Amsterdam: North-Holland.

Diewert, W.E. (1976), "Exact and Superlative Index Numbers", Journal of Econometrics 4, 114-145.

Diewert, W.E. (1978), "Superlative Index Numbers and Consistency in Aggregation", Econometrica 46, 883-900.

Diewert, W.E. (1980), "Aggregation Problems in the Measurement of Capital", pp. 433528 in The Measurement of Capital, Dan Usher (ed.), Studies in Income and Wealth, Vol. 45, National Bureau of Economics Research, Chicago: University of Chicago Press.

Diewert, W.E. (1987), "Index Numbers", pp. 767-780 in The New Palgrave A Dictionary of Economics, Vol. 2, J. Eatwell, M. Milgate and P. Newman (eds.), London: The Macmillan Press.

Diewert, W.E. (1993a), "The Early History of Price Index Research", pp. 33-65 in Essays in Index Number Theory, Volume 1, W.E. Diewert and A.O. Nakamura (eds.), Amsterdam: North-Holland.

Diewert, W.E. (1993b), "Duality Approaches To Microeconomic Theory", in Essays in Index Number Theory, pp. 105-175 in Volume I, Contributions to Economic Analysis 217, W.E. Diewert and A.O. Nakamura (eds.), Amsterdam: North Holland.

Diewert, W.E. (1998), "Index Number Issues in the Consumer Price Index", The Journal of Economic Perspectives 12:1, 47-58.

Diewert, W.E. (1999), "Index Number Approaches to Seasonal Adjustment", Macroeconomic Dynamics 3, 48-67.

Diewert, W. E. (2018), "Duality in Production", Discussion Paper 18-02, Vancouver School of Economics, University of British Columbia, Vancouver, B.C., Canada, V6T 1L4.

Diewert, W.E. and R. Feenstra (2017), "Estimating the Benefits and Costs of New and Disappearing Products", Discussion Paper 17-10, Vancouver School of Economics, University of British Columbia, Vancouver, B.C., Canada, V6T 1L4.

Diewert, W.E. and K.J. Fox (2017), "Substitution Bias in Multilateral Methods for CPI Construction using Scanner Data", Discussion Paper 17-02, Vancouver School of Economics, The University of British Columbia, Vancouver, Canada, V6T 1L4.

Diewert, W.E. and R.J. Hill (2010), "Alternative Approaches to Index Number Theory", pp. 263-278 in Price and Productivity Measurement, W.E. Diewert, Bert M. Balk, Dennis Fixler, Kevin J. Fox and Alice O. Nakamura (eds.), Victoria Canada: Trafford Press.

Diewert, W.E. and H. Mizubuchi (2009), "Exact and Superlative Price and Quantity Indicators", Macroeconomic Dynamics 13 (Supplement 2), 335-380.

Diewert, W.E. and T.J. Wales (1987), "Flexible Functional Forms and Global Curvature Conditions", Econometrica 55, 43-68.

Diewert, W.E. and T.J. Wales (1988), "A Normalized Quadratic Semiflexible Functional Form", Journal of Econometrics 37, 327-42.

Feenstra, R.C. (1994), "New Product Varieties and the Measurement of International Prices", American Economic Review 84:1, 157-177.

Feenstra, R.C. and M.D. Shapiro (2003), "High Frequency Substitution and the Measurement of Price Indexes", pp. 123-149 in Scanner Data and Price Indexes, R.C. Feenstra and M.D. Shapiro (eds.), Studies in Income and Wealth, Volume 64, Chicago: University of Chicago Press.

Fisher, I. (1922), The Making of Index Numbers, Houghton-Mifflin, Boston.
Hardy, G.H., J.E. Littlewood and G. Polyá (1934), Inequalities, Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

Hausman, J.A. (1981), "Exact Consumers' Surplus and Deadweight Loss", American Economic Review 71:4, 662-676.

Hausman, J.A. (1996), "Valuation of New Goods under Perfect and Imperfect Competition", pp. 20-236 in The Economics of New Goods, T.F. Bresnahan and R.J. Gordon (eds.), Chicago: University of Chicago Press.

Hausman, J.A. (1999), "Cellular Telephone, New Products and the CPI", Journal of Business and Economic Statistics 17:2, 188-194.

Hausman, J. (2003), "Sources of Bias and Solutions to Bias in the Consumer Price Index", Journal of Economic Perspectives 17:1, 23-44.

Hausman, J.A. and G.K. Leonard (2002), "The Competitive Effects of a New Product Introduction: A Case Study", Journal of Industrial Economics 50:3, 237-263.

Henderson, A. (1941), "Consumer's Surplus and the Compensating Variation", Review of Economic Studies 8, 117-121.

Hicks, J.R. (1940), "The Valuation of the Social Income", Economica 7, 105-124.
Hicks, J.R. (1942), "Consumers' Surplus and Index Numbers", Review of Economic Studies 9, 126-137.

Hicks, J.R. (1945), "The Generalized Theory of Consumers' Surplus", Review of Economic Studies 13, 68-74.

Hofsten, E. von (1952), Price Indexes and Quality Change, London: George Allen and Unwin.

Ivancic, L., W.E. Diewert and K.J. Fox (2011), "Scanner Data, Time Aggregation and the Construction of Price Indexes", Journal of Econometrics 161, 24-35.

Keynes, J.M. (1930), Treatise on Money, Vol. 1. London: Macmillan.
Konüs, A.A. (1924), "The Problem of the True Index of the Cost of Living", translated in Econometrica 7, (1939), 10-29.

Konüs, A.A. and S.S. Byushgens (1926), "K probleme pokupatelnoi cili deneg", Voprosi Konyunkturi 2, 151-172.

Lehr, J. (1885), Beiträge zur Statistik der Preise, Frankfurt: J.D. Sauerländer.
Marshall, A. (1887), "Remedies for Fluctuations of General Prices', Contemporary Review 51, 355-375.

Rothbarth, E. (1941), "The measurement of Changes in Real Income under Conditions of Rationing", Review of Economic Studies 8, 100-107.

Samuelson, P.A. (1974), "Complementarity-An Essay on the 40th anniversary of the Hicks-Allen Revolution in Demand Theory", Journal of Economic Literature 12, 1255-1289.

Sato, K. (1976), "The Ideal Log-Change Index Number", Review of Economics and Statistics 58, 223-228.

Shephard, R.W. (1953), Cost and Production Functions, Princeton: Princeton University Press.

University of Chicago (2013), Dominick's Data Manual, James M. Kilts Center, University of Chicago Booth School of Business.

Uzawa, H. (1962), "Production Functions with Constant Elasticities of Substitution", Review of Economic Studies 29, 291-299.

Vartia, Y.O. (1976), "Ideal Log-Change Index Numbers", Scandinavian Journal of Statistics 3, 121-126.

Walsh, C.M. (1901), The Measurement of General Exchange Value, New York: Macmillan.

White, K.J. (2004), Shazam: User's Reference Manual, Version 10, Vancouver, Canada: Northwest Econometrics Ltd.

Wiley, D.E., W.H. Schmidt and W.J. Bramble (1973), "Studies of a Class of Covariance Structure Models", Journal of the American Statistical Association 68, 317-323.


[^0]:    ${ }^{1}$ W. Erwin Diewert: Vancouver School of Economics, University of British Columbia, Vancouver B.C., Canada, V6T 1Z1 and the School of Economics, UNSW Sydney, NSW 2052, Australia (erwin.diewert@ubc.ca); Robert Feenstra, University of California at Davis, Davis, Davis, CA, USA, 95617 ( rcfeenstra@uc.davis.edu). The authors thank Jan de Haan, Kevin Fox, Jerry Hausman, Marshall Reinsdorf, Alan Woodland and the participants at the EMG Workshop, December 1, 2017 for helpful comments. The authors also thank Matthew Shapiro and the participants at the CRIW Conference on Big Data for $21^{\text {st }}$ Century Economic Statistics at the NBER, Cambridge MA on July 18, 2018. The authors gratefully acknowledge the financial support of a Trans Atlantic Platform Digging into Data grant. The project title is: Online Prices for Computing Standards of Living Across Countries (OPSLAC).

[^1]:    2 "The same kind of device can be used in another difficult case, that in which new sorts of goods are introduced in the interval between the two situations we are comparing. If certain goods are available in the II situation which were not available in the I situation, the $\mathrm{p}_{1}$ 's corresponding to these goods become indeterminate. The $p_{2}$ 's and $q_{2}$ 's are given by the data and the $q_{1}$ 's are zero. Nevertheless, although the $p_{1}$ 's cannot be determined from the data, since the goods are not sold in the I situation, it is apparent from the preceding argument what $\mathrm{p}_{1}$ 's ought to be introduced in order to make the index-number tests hold. They are those prices which, in the I situation, would just make the demands for these commodities (from the whole community) equal to zero." J.R. Hicks (1940; 114). Hofsten (1952; 95-97) extended Hicks' methodology to cover the case of disappearing goods as well.
    ${ }^{3}$ Rothbarth introduced the term "virtual prices" to describe these hypothetical prices in the rationing context: "I shall call the price system which makes the quantities actually consumed under rationing an optimum the 'virtual price system.' '". E. Rothbarth (1941; 100).
    ${ }^{4}$ See Diewert (1993a; 52-63) for additional material on the early history of the new goods problem.
    ${ }^{5}$ Keynes (1930; 94) called this the highest common factor method.
    ${ }^{6}$ Keynes noted that chained index numbers failed Walsh's $(1901 ; 389)$ multiperiod identity test which is the following test: $\mathrm{P}\left(\mathrm{p}^{1} \cdot \mathrm{p}^{2}, \mathrm{q}^{1}, \mathrm{q}^{2}\right) \mathrm{P}\left(\mathrm{p}^{2} \cdot \mathrm{p}^{3}, \mathrm{q}^{2}, \mathrm{q}^{3}\right) \mathrm{P}\left(\mathrm{p}^{3} \cdot \mathrm{p}^{1}, \mathrm{q}^{3}, \mathrm{q}^{1}\right)=1$ where $\mathrm{P}\left(\mathrm{p}^{1} \cdot \mathrm{p}^{2}, \mathrm{q}^{1}, \mathrm{q}^{2}\right)$ is the bilateral index number formula which is being used. The divergence of the product of the 3 indexes from 1 serves as a measure of the amount of chain drift.

[^2]:    ${ }^{7}$ Diewert (1980; 501) concluded that both Fisher price indexes would probably have an upward bias but the index which used zeros would definitely have a larger bias than the maximum overlap Fisher index. The similar type of argument appears in Diewert (1987; 779).
    ${ }^{8}$ See also Hausman (1999) (2003) and Hausman and Leonard (2002)
    ${ }^{9}$ The data are described in section 4 below.

[^3]:    ${ }^{10}$ See Diewert (1974) (1976) for the definition of a flexible functional form.
    ${ }^{11}$ Konüs and Byushgens (1926; 169-172) also introduced the KBF unit cost function, $\mathrm{c}(\mathrm{p}) \equiv\left(\mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{T}} \mathrm{Bp}\right)^{1 / 2}$ where B is a symmetric matrix of parameters. They showed that this unit cost function functional form is exact for the Fisher price index. If $A$ or $B$ is of full rank, then $B=A^{-1}$. For a description of the contributions of Konüs and Byushgens to index number theory and duality theory, see Diewert (1993a; 4751). For a description of the regularity conditions that the matrices A and B must satisfy for the $\operatorname{KBF} f(q)$ or $\mathrm{c}(\mathrm{p})$ to be well behaved, see Diewert and Hill (2010). Diewert (1976) generalized the KB results to more general functional forms for $f$ and $c$.
    ${ }^{12}$ Our new semiflexible functional form has properties that are similar to the semiflexible generalization of the Normalized Quadratic functional form introduced by Diewert and Wales (1987) (1988). In section 7 below, we also show how the correct curvature conditions can be imposed on our semiflexible KBF functional form.

[^4]:    ${ }^{13}$ It can be shown that for $q \gg 0_{N}, f(q)=1 / \max _{p}\left\{c(p): \Sigma_{n=1}{ }^{N} p_{n} q_{n} \leq 1 ; p \geq 0_{N}\right\}$; see Diewert (1974; 110112) (1993b; 129) on the duality between linearly homogeneous aggregator functions $f(q)$ and unit cost functions $\mathrm{c}(\mathrm{p})$.
    ${ }^{14}$ In the mathematics literature, this aggregator function or utility function is known as a mean of order $\mathrm{r} \equiv$ $1-\sigma$; see Hardy, Littlewood and Polyá (1934; 12-13).
    ${ }^{15}$ Let $c(p)$ be an arbitrary unit cost function that is twice continuously differentiable. The Allen $(1938 ; 504)$ Uzawa (1962) elasticity of substitution $\sigma_{n k}(p)$ between products $n$ and $k$ is defined as $c(p) c_{n k}(p) / c_{n}(p) c_{k}(p)$ for $n \neq k$ where the first and second order partial derivatives of $c(p)$ are defined as $c_{n}(p) \equiv \partial c(p) / \partial p_{n}$ and

[^5]:    $\mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{nk}}(\mathrm{p}) \equiv \partial^{2} \mathrm{c}(\mathrm{p}) / \partial \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}} \partial \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{k}}$. For the CES unit cost function defined by (2), $\sigma_{\mathrm{nk}}(\mathrm{p})=\sigma$ for all pairs of products; i.e., the elasticity of substitution between all pairs of products is a constant for the CES unit cost function. ${ }^{16}$ When $\sigma=1$, we have the case of Cobb-Douglas preferences. In the remainder of this paper, we will assume that $\sigma>1$ (or equivalently, that $\mathrm{r}<0$ ).

[^6]:    ${ }^{17}$ The same logic is applied to disappearing products.

[^7]:    ${ }^{18}$ In many cases, a "new" product is not a genuinely new product; it is just a product that was not in stock in the previous period. Similarly, in many cases, a disappearing product is not necessarily a truly disappearing product; it is simple a product that was not in stock for the period under consideration. Many retail chains rotate products, temporarily discontinuing some products in favour of competing products in order to take advantage of manufacturer discounted prices for selected products.
    ${ }^{19}$ In the algebra which follows, the prices and quantities of period 1 can be replaced with the prices and quantities of any period. Feenstra (1994) developed his algebra for $\mathrm{c}\left(\mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{t}}\right) / \mathrm{c}\left(\mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{t}-1}\right)$.

[^8]:    ${ }^{20}$ If new products become available in period that were not available in period 1 , then $\lambda^{t}>1$. Recall that r $=1-\sigma$ and $r<0$. Index 2 evaluated at period $t$ prices equals $\left(\lambda^{t}\right)^{1 / \mathrm{r}}=\left(\lambda^{2}\right)^{1 /(1-\sigma)}$ and thus is an increasing function of $\sigma$ for $1<\sigma<+\infty$. With $\lambda^{\mathrm{t}}>1$, the limit of $\left(\lambda^{\mathrm{t}}\right)^{1 /(1-\sigma)}$ as $\sigma$ approaches 1 is 0 and the limit of $\left(\lambda^{\dagger}\right)^{1 /(1-\sigma)}$ as $\sigma$ approaches $+\infty$ is 1 . Thus the gains in utility from increased product variety are huge if $\sigma$ is slightly greater than 1 and diminish to no gains at all as $\sigma$ becomes very large. Suppose that $\lambda^{\mathrm{t}}=1.05$ and $\sigma$ $=1.01,1.1,1.5,2,3,5,10$ and 100. Then Index 2 will equal $0.0076,0.614,0.907,0.952,0.976,0.988$, 0.995 and 0.9995 respectively. Thus the gains from increased product variety are very sensitive to the estimate for the elasticity of substitution. The gains are gigantic if $\sigma$ is close to 1 .
    ${ }^{21}$ If some products that were available in period 1 become unavailable in period $t$, then $\mu^{t}<1$. Index 3 evaluated at period 1 prices equals $\left(\mu^{t}\right)^{1 / r}=\left(\mu^{t}\right)^{1 /(1-\sigma)}$ and is an decreasing function of $\sigma$ for $1<\sigma<+\infty$. With $\mu^{t}<1$, the limit of $\left(\mu^{t}\right)^{1 /(1-\sigma)}$ as $\sigma$ approaches 1 is $+\infty$ and the limit of $\left(\mu^{t}\right)^{1 /(1-\sigma)}$ as $\sigma$ approaches $+\infty$ is 1. Thus the losses in utility from decreased product variety are huge if $\sigma$ is slightly greater than 1 and diminish to no gains at all as $\sigma$ becomes very large. Suppose that $\mu^{t}=0.95$ and $\sigma$ takes on the same values as in the previous footnote. Then Index 3 will equal 168.9, 1.670, 1.108, 1.053, 1.026, 1.013, 1.0057 and 1.00052 respectively. Thus the losses are gigantic if $\sigma$ is close to 1 and negligible if $\sigma$ is very large.

[^9]:    ${ }^{22}$ If $s \leq 1$, the first order necessary conditions (29) and (30) for solving the unit cost minimization problem are also sufficient conditions.
    ${ }^{23}$ Explicit solutions for the $q_{n}(p)$ can be obtained by using Shephard's Lemma; i.e., $q_{n}(p)=\partial c(p) / \partial p_{n}$ for $n$ $=1, \ldots, \mathrm{~N}$ where $\mathrm{c}(\mathrm{p})$ is defined by (32).

[^10]:    ${ }^{24}$ The new objective function is a monotonic transformation of the original objective function.
    ${ }^{25}$ The above argument is similar to the two stage CES optimization analysis in Diewert (1999; 57-60).
    ${ }^{26}$ This fact was utilized by Feenstra (1994).

[^11]:    ${ }^{27}$ This store is located in a North-East suburb of Chicago.
    ${ }^{28}$ In what follows, we will describe our 4 week "months" as months.

[^12]:    ${ }^{29}$ The variance covariance structure is not quite classical due to the correlation of residuals between adjacent time periods. We did not take this correlation into account in our empirical estimation of this system of estimating equations; i.e., we just used a standard systems nonlinear regression package that assumed intertemporal independence of the error terms.

[^13]:    ${ }^{30}$ See White (2004).
    ${ }^{31}$ The results are dependent on the choice of the numeraire product. Ideally, we want to choose the product that has the largest sales share and the lowest share variance.

[^14]:    ${ }^{32}$ Diewert (1978) showed that the Fisher and Sato-Vartia indexes approximated each other to the second order around an equal price and quantity point so we should expect $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FCh}}{ }^{t}$ to be reasonably close to $\mathrm{P}_{\text {SVCh }}{ }^{t}$.
    ${ }^{33}$ For discussions on how to address the chain drift problem with scanner data using multilateral index number theory, see Ivancic, Diewert and Fox (2011), the Australian Bureau of Statistics (2016) and Diewert and Fox (2017).

[^15]:    ${ }^{34}$ For our data set, the maximum overlap chained Törnqvist indexes were fairly close to our chained Fisher indexes. The maximum overlap chained Törnqvist index ended up $1.5 \%$ higher than $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{FCh}}{ }^{39}$.
    ${ }^{35}$ Feenstra and Shapiro (2003; 125) suggested the following cure for the chain drift problem: "The only theoretically correct index to use in this type of situation is a fixed base index, as demonstrated in section 5.3." However, this proposed solution does not treat all periods in a symmetric manner and it does not deal with the problem of entering and exiting products.
    ${ }^{36}$ We assume that vectors are column vectors when matrix algebra is used. Thus $\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{T}}$ denotes the row vector which is the transpose of $q$.
    ${ }^{37}$ Diewert and Hill (2010) show that these conditions are sufficient to imply that the utility function defined by (56) is positive, increasing, linearly homogeneous and concave over the regularity region $S \equiv\{q: q \gg$ $0_{N}$ and $\left.A q \gg 0_{N}\right\}$.

[^16]:    ${ }^{38} \mathrm{C}=\left[\mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{nk}}\right]$ is a lower triangular matrix if $\mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{nk}}=0$ for $\mathrm{k}>\mathrm{n}$; i.e., there are 0 's in the upper triangle. Wiley, Schmidt and Bramble showed that setting $B=-C C^{T}$ where $C$ was lower triangular was sufficient to impose negative semidefiniteness while Diewert and Wales showed that any negative semidefinite matrix could be represented in this fashion.
    ${ }^{39}$ The restriction that C be upper triangular means that $\mathrm{c}^{\mathrm{N}}$ will have at most one nonzero element, namely $c_{N}{ }^{N}$. However, the positivity of $q^{*}$ and the restriction $c^{N T} q^{*}=0$ will imply that $c^{N}=0_{N}$. Thus the maximal rank of B is $\mathrm{N}-1$. For additional materials on the properties of the KBF functional form, see Diewert (2018).
    ${ }^{40}$ We also use the constraint $\mathrm{c}^{1 \mathrm{~T}} \mathrm{q}^{*}$ to eliminate one of the $\mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{1}$ from the nonlinear regression.
    ${ }^{41}$ If it does not increase, then the data do not support the estimation of a higher rank substitution matrix and we stop adding columns to the C matrix. The log likelihood cannot decrease since the successive models are nested.

[^17]:    ${ }^{42}$ If the A matrix in (56) has full rank N , then it can be shown that the dual unit cost function is equal to $\mathrm{c}(\mathrm{p})=\left(\mathrm{p}^{\mathrm{T}} \mathrm{A}^{-1} \mathrm{p}\right)^{1 / 2}$.
    ${ }^{43}$ Again this is a slightly incorrect econometric specification since $\varepsilon_{n}{ }^{t}$ will automatically equal 0 if product n is not present during month t .

[^18]:    ${ }^{44}$ The error terms will automatically be 0 for these 20 observations.

[^19]:    ${ }^{45}$ Since the shares within one period must sum to 1 , the corresponding error terms cannot all be independently distributed and thus we drop one set of shares from the estimating equations.
    ${ }^{46}$ These equation by equation $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ are the squares of the correlation coefficients between the actual share equations for product n and the corresponding predicted values from the nonlinear regression. We included the 20 zero share and quantity product observations since our model correctly predicts these 0 shares. These 0 share observations were also included in the Model 4 systems regression in the previous section.

[^20]:    ${ }^{47}$ Note that the KBF Model 11 average $\mathrm{R}^{2}, 0.9560$, is above the Model 4 direct CES utility function average $\mathrm{R}^{2}$, which was 0.9439 . The present model is much more flexible and hence is likely to generate more reliable estimates of elasticities of demand More importantly for our purposes is the fact that the present model will generate finite reservation prices for the missing products (rather than the rather high infinite reservation prices that the CES model generates).
    ${ }^{48}$ The predicted price $\mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{i}}^{\mathrm{t}^{*}}$ is also equal to $\left[\mathrm{e}^{\mathrm{t}} \partial \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}\right) / \partial \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{i}}\right] / \mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)$ where $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q}) \equiv\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{T}} \mathrm{A}^{*} \mathrm{q}\right)^{1 / 2}$. This follows from the first order necessary conditions for the month $t$ utility maximization problem (with no errors) which are
    
    ${ }^{49}$ For the 20 observations where the product was not available, we used the predicted prices as actual prices in computing these $\mathrm{R}^{2}$. Thus for products 2,4 and 12 , the $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ listed above are overstated.

[^21]:    ${ }^{50}$ Again, for the 20 observations where the product was not available, we used the predicted prices as actual prices in computing these $R^{2}$. As usual, these $R^{2}$ are just the squares of the correlation coefficients between the 39 predicted prices and the actual prices for product i for $\mathrm{i}=1, \ldots, 19$.

[^22]:    ${ }^{51}$ The standard errors for the estimated coefficients are equal to the coefficient estimate listed in Table 3 divided by the corresponding $t$ statistic.

[^23]:    ${ }^{52}$ As usual, the $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ for the 39 product n equations was defined as the square of the correlation coefficient between the actual product n prices and their predicted counterparts using equations (90). For the prices of the 20 observations where a product was not available, we used the predicted prices in place of the actual prices. Thus the $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ is overstated for products 2,4 and 12.
    ${ }^{53}$ The sample average expenditure shares of these low $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ products was $0.026,0.026,0.043,0.025$ and 0.050 respectively. Thus these low $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ products are relatively unimportant compared to the high expenditure share products.

[^24]:    
    ${ }^{55}$ We assume that $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})$ is a differentiable, positive, linearly homogeneous, nondecreasing and concave function of $q$ over a cone contained in the positive orthant. The domain of definition of the function $f$ is extended to the closure of this cone by continuity and we assume that observed quantity vectors $\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}$ are contained in the closure of this cone.

[^25]:    ${ }^{56}$ We also assume that $\mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{t}}\right)>0$.
    ${ }^{57}$ This assumes that observed prices are the dependent variables in the estimating equations.

[^26]:    ${ }^{58}$ Since $f(q)$ is a concave function of $q$ over the feasible region, these conditions are also sufficient.

[^27]:    ${ }^{59}$ If $\mathrm{N}=2$, then $\mathrm{u}_{\mathrm{Al}}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}=\mathrm{u}_{1}{ }^{\mathrm{t}}$ for any linearly homogenous, concave utility function, including the KBF utility function.

[^28]:    ${ }^{60}$ The approximate loss is equal to the actual loss for the CES utility function.

[^29]:    ${ }^{61}$ Hausman (1996; 217) (1999; 190) and Hausman and Leonard (2002; 248) for expositions and applications of his cost function methodology. Note that he did not assume homotheticity so his cost function framework was more general than the unit cost function approach that we are using. We believe that the assumption of homothetic preferences which can be represented by a linearly homogeneous utility function is an appropriate one for a statistical agency since the resulting price levels are independent of the levels of demand, which is a very useful property for macroeconomic applications of the resulting price indexes.
    ${ }^{62}$ Extend the domain of definition of $\mathrm{c}(\mathrm{p})$ to the nonnegative orthant by continuity.

[^30]:    ${ }^{63}$ There is another reason why we did not pursue Hausman's cost function methodology very far in this paper. The simplest unit cost function is a linear one but this corresponds to a zero elasticity of substitution model which as we have seen fits the data rather poorly in the present context where we expect closely related products to exhibit a considerable degree of substitutability. We could have generalized the linear unit cost function by assuming the KBF functional form for the unit cost function. But because the linear cost function fits the data so poorly, we suspect that a semiflexible KBF functional form would not fit the data as well as the KBF semiflexible functional form for the utility function. This utility functional form starts off with the perfect substitutes case which fits the data much better than the linear (no substitution at all) cost function.

[^31]:    ${ }^{64}$ See Appendix B for a proof of this result.

[^32]:    ${ }^{65}$ See Appendix B for a proof of this result.
    ${ }^{66}$ The shares that we use for this exercise are fitted shares; i.e., we use the actual quantities that are observed in period $t, q_{n}{ }^{t}$, and the estimated prices $p_{n}{ }^{t^{*}} \equiv f_{1}\left(q^{t}\right) \mathrm{e}^{t} / f\left(q^{t}\right)$ where $f(q)$ is the estimated utility function. The shares used in the subsequent computations are the fitted shares $\mathrm{s}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{t} \equiv \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{t^{*}} q_{n}{ }^{t} / \mathrm{p}^{t^{*}} \cdot \mathrm{q}^{t}$ for $\mathrm{t}=$ $1, \ldots, 39$ and $n=1, \ldots, 19$.

[^33]:    ${ }^{67}$ It is likely that the linear approximation for the reservation price is more accurate for the KBF functional form since the KBF utility function is "close" to being a quadratic function and hence linear approximations to its derivatives will be "close" to being accurate.

[^34]:    ${ }^{68}$ See Appendix B for a derivation of (108).

[^35]:    ${ }^{69}$ Routine computations establish (109) and (110).
    ${ }^{70}$ The approximate loss measures derived for the CES utility function in the previous section are actually exact loss measures and the corresponding approximate loss measures derived for the KBF utility function were upper bounds to the losses; the actual losses are equal to or less than the approximate KBF losses.
    ${ }^{71}$ Expenditure e is held constant in these inverse demand function derivatives.

[^36]:    ${ }^{72}$ If $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q}) \equiv\left(\mathrm{q}^{\mathrm{T}} \mathrm{A}^{*} \mathrm{q}\right){ }^{1 / 2}$, the KBF functional form, then $\varepsilon_{\mathrm{nm}}=\mathrm{e}[\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})]^{-2} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{n}}{ }^{-1} \mathrm{a}_{\mathrm{nm}}{ }^{*} \mathrm{q}_{\mathrm{m}}-2 \mathrm{~s}_{\mathrm{m}}$.
    ${ }^{73}$ Suppose a utility maximizing agent has the utility function $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})$ where q is a consumption vector. Let $\mathrm{u}=$ $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q})$ and let p be a positive vector of consumer prices that the agent faces. The household's cost or expenditure function is defined as $\mathrm{C}(\mathrm{u}, \mathrm{p}) \equiv \min _{\mathrm{q}}\{\mathrm{p} \cdot \mathrm{q}: \mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q}) \geq \mathrm{u}\}$. Diewert and Mizobuchi $(2009 ; 344)$ used the cost function to define the family of Hicksian price variation functions as $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{H}}\left(\mathrm{p}^{0}, \mathrm{p}^{1}, \mathrm{q}\right) \equiv \mathrm{C}\left[\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q}), \mathrm{p}^{1}\right]-$ $\mathrm{C}\left[\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{q}), \mathrm{p}^{0}\right]$. Hicks (1945; 68-69) defined two special cases of this family of functions: $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{H}}\left(\mathrm{p}^{0}, \mathrm{p}^{1}, \mathrm{q}^{0}\right)$, the price compensating variation and $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{H}}\left(\mathrm{p}^{0}, \mathrm{p}^{1}, \mathrm{q}^{1}\right)$, the price equivalent variation. Samuelson (1974) defined the family of money metric utility changes as follows: $\mathrm{Q}_{\mathrm{s}}\left(\mathrm{q}^{0}, \mathrm{q}^{1}, \mathrm{p}\right) \equiv \mathrm{C}\left[\mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{1}\right), \mathrm{p}\right]-\mathrm{C}\left[\mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{0}\right), \mathrm{p}\right]$. These functions are difference counterparts to the family of Allen (1949) quantity indexes, $\mathrm{C}\left[\mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{1}\right), \mathrm{p}\right] / \mathrm{C}\left[\mathrm{f}\left(\mathrm{q}^{0}\right), \mathrm{p}\right]$. In the case where $f(q)$ is linearly homogeneous, the Allen quantity indexes are equal to $f\left(q^{1}\right) / f\left(q^{0}\right)$ for all reference price vectors p . Henderson $(1941 ; 118)$ defined the (quantity) compensating variation as $\mathrm{Q}_{s}\left(\mathrm{q}^{0}, \mathrm{q}^{1}, \mathrm{p}^{1}\right)$ for the case of two commodities and Hicks (1942; 128) defined it for the case of N commodities. Hicks (1942; 127) also defined the (quantity) equivalent variation for a general $N$ as $Q_{s}\left(q^{0}, q^{1}, p^{0}\right)$.

[^37]:    ${ }_{75}^{74} \mathrm{We}$ assume that this indifference curve intersects the $\mathrm{q}_{2}$ axis.
    ${ }^{75}$ See Appendix B for a proof of (116).

[^38]:    ${ }^{76}$ Of course, this approach has the disadvantage of not accounting adequately for heteroskedasticity and possible correlation between the various product equation error terms.

[^39]:    ${ }^{77}$ Thus Keynes $(1930 ; 106)$ was right to worry about the use of chained indexes generating chain drift.
    ${ }^{78}$ See the Australian Bureau of Statistics (2016) and Diewert and Fox (2017) for a review of the use of multilateral methods that could be used to control the chain drift problem. These papers did not address the issues raised by changes in product availability which is the focus of the present paper.

